









183(1)184, 186 L. XV 16/2 STC 296; 300; 305 PV.T. is a muzed en. ory find to lower are 1560. the remainder from a lotted at I

The Table.

Act los colons of a service infilant. It is to the service of service of services of servi

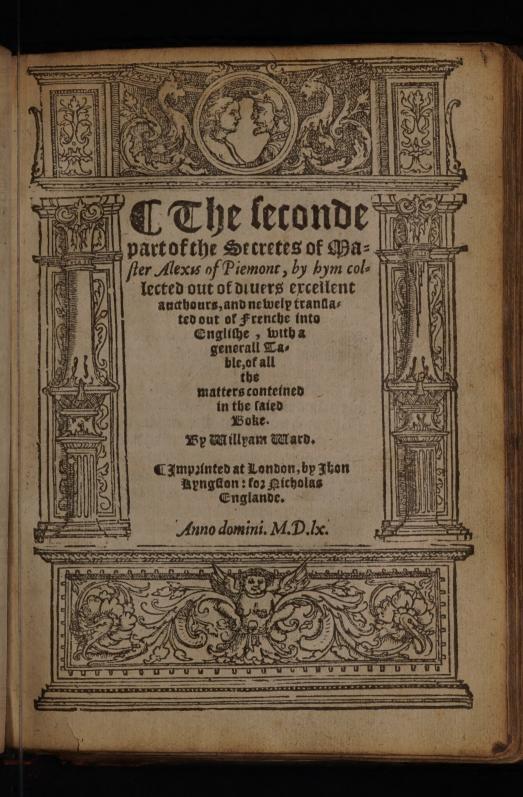
of letters to be the state of the

PRINTED

of London by Roulande

[Hally for Nycolas Enlande.

1762.



congline , and a Companion to to the said bee CAU Secre tedly COTTE aniadui il col s notigni del taus pio no l Aurio domini M.D.lx. part labo tour celli then

The translatour to the

Readers:



A the edicio of the first parte of the worthis secretes, of the reverend Senior Aleris of Piesmont, it was promised you (gentill readers) enen of hym self in his Evisse, that he would

ngerrie in a artic

labour in the collection of others, tried and erperimented. for the btilitie, profite, and pleasure of all soche, as either delited in theim, or would by theim be eased, of soche infirmities, as thei might calually have been greened withall. You beard also the cause, why he would communicate those fecretes with the worlde, whiche budoub= tedly sprong of a godlie zeale, towarde the common cace of all menne, I therefore (bicause he hath kept touche, performing his promes, in collecting a feconde part) could no lelle door herein, then I did in the firste parte, that is to faie, no moze to spare my labour in transatyng it, into our native tounque, noz hide the commoditie of so er= cellente thinges, from those that have not the bider landing of the Frenche tongue, then I did befoze. And bicause you thould

To the Readers.

not have onely, the hed without the taile? that is, the biginnyng without the ende,

pouthall have bere, no lelle good and profitable matters (althoughe not fo many) then was pre-

fented pou in the o. ther, as by your iudgement

en contre din reas

mis min byna vou malleales stuomatiants ly perceiue.

eres, con the bidlets, profess, on a in addition and fourt, an enther refired, in secondo collegado designed el pecara de minir THE CONTROL OF PIRE THE CONTROL CONTROL IN THE Bernon des Eleman, par acros also ro: sable, 'any de voorte compoundedte com creseding rates and long, windship but have s en argamente altera vilgan e la precordadir s continued and mentally the formation g or a mention less and the action and a confidence proceeding that a language of the of the figure of Elementary and State of State o Jarks, First fatoloss, no moss to property lavour in translatencer, into occumence tour que, not brite the committee of force som wegeter the supply through a treatment of stee the property of the article requires then got deline, and than the year man-

18.4

THE SECONDE 1 parte of the secretes of maister Alexis of Piemont

by him collected out of divers excel-

To make whey as cleare as well water.

Ake They and heate it on the fyze, but let it not boyle: than spzinckle it with a sponge wette in stronge Minaigre, of bergeous of els history discource Den ges, and so strappe it in a piece of clothe made lyke a lytle bagge, doyinge so bis mers times butil it be cleare. But note that the bagge must not be made cleane at enery tyme: but you must power it alwayes byon the skomme of it and it wyll become as cleare as Amber.

To make very good Aqua vitz.

Take Myne that is not to olde, that is to saye of a yere or somewhat more or lesse, and let it be very good, hauping a good odour: and distill it in a velocil of glasse haupinge a longe necke aboute syre foote long, with a very small and slowe syer, and take it by together whyles it commeth furthe saste, that is to saye, whan one droppe tarieth not for another, and it shalbe very good and pleasaunt, for there shalbe not thing els but onely the part of the Myne verye subtile and sine, frue it is that it shalbe not very hote, nor burne so much as other Aqua vites do.

To make Armes or tables of Pictures alwayes bryght and thypynge.

A.i.

Take

Ake bery fironge Ainaigre and Alome and beate the Alome into pouder and mingle it with the Mis naigre: and than rubbe ther with the armes 02 tas bles and they wil be alwates bright, or els anoint the with the marow of a Deere.

To make blacke Inke very good.

TAR Capounde and a halfe of raine water, wyth the charee buces of the wayghtyelt Galles you can funde, baufe theym into imail peeces and poure theym into the layde water and let it fande twoo daves in the funne . Than put to it two buces of Kos maine virciolle well colozed and beate small, and mire all well togither with a flicke of a Figge tree, f leave it againe two dayes moze in the Sunne. Finally put to it an once of Somme Arabicke that is cleare and bright and beaten into pouder, and an buce of the pill of Bomegranades, and than boyle it a lytle wyth a flowe fper:that doen ftrayne it, and kepe it in a beffell of Leade 02 Slatte, and it will be very blacke and pers fite good.

To make Greene Inke.

Ah C Herdegris eled and faire, and make it into palle wyth aiptle fronge Minaigre and biffilled water of Greene galle, and letitt dape, and whan pou will write with it teper it with the fame water of arene gall putting to it a litle gomme Arabicke.

For Oxen that piffe Bloode

A h C three buces of Phanoli that be redde , and Are drammes of Depper, and the fede of brome, and make thereof a Poulder, and grue bym dinke of it enery days with white wine butill he be bote , puttinge three onces of the faid pouloer to two quartes of the fated wyne, and giue if him energe Daiethze tymes, A PARTIE

theri

To make Oile of vitriol.

Ake the Aitriol and make it into Lime, than put it into Aqua bite, and let the water couer it, than nifill it, first with a very small fier, augmenting it by little and little butill al become out. Then take out the Aqua vite by Balneum mariz with the water that is thant marme. This doen diffile againe the Dile, and pfat the beginninge there come anye water, put the lappe Dile into some bestell and set it in the Sunne: but it were muche better to let two beffells well closed toayther one byon another, and the water beynge in the Sunne well come and cleave buto the belight that is oppermoffe, and therefore you shall take awaye the lapde bestell and let to another, and by this meane pou hall purge awaye al the lapd water, and the Dile thall remaine not onelye pure and nete, but also moze pelicat, than the common Dile of Aitriol.

To make whyte teeth.

can

Bo:

mire

leane

ena

epill

effell

info

TO

Take Limons, and make diffiled water of the, and wasthe youre Weeth with it, so, it is a sour raine thynge, or ys you will not make the water, take the licour of the which is also good so, the same purpose, but the water is much better, bicause it is siner, so that in diffilling, it lose not his sorce.

For the fame, the man to the second of the second

Tane Less of wine called Taraum, and put if in a vessell of Parble, and stope it surelye, than burye it in the grounde, and let it remayne there will it become water, and then take it out, and rubbe your teeth with it, and thei will ware very saire. Lake also the water that falleth at the heginning of the distillation of salte Peter and Alome, and rubbe your teethe therwith. If you take also the roote of Pallowes, and rub your teeth with it suery dais, thei well be bright, white, and sayse without hurting the gammes. Dry Rail.

you take a cruste of wheaten bread, and burne it even to coales, and than havinge made it to ponder, skower your teeth wythail, and washe them afterward with cleane and faire water, either of the Melle orof the Conduite, they will bee white, for it is a thinger perimented.

To take away spottes from the face.

Take two vnces of the licour of Limons, and twoo vnces of Kole water, twoo drammes of squer sublymmed, and as muche of Terule, putte all togither, and make it like an ointmente, and anoint your face ther with at night, when ye go to bedde, and in the morning whan you are by, anoint it with but ter. This is proued.

For the same:

TAKE the whyte of an Egge, and kurre it wyth fome thing, butyll it bee tourned to water, then take an buce of the same water, and balke an buce of ceruse, and two drammes of quicke silver, and a dramme of camstyre, and mengle it all together and so annoint your face with it.

For the fame.

Take. itii. buces of bitrioll, and thre buces of Salte peter, and buce of the rubbishe or skale of seele, and dystille all togyther puttings to it halfe an buce of Camfyre, and washe your face with it everye bage.

For the same.

Take halfe a pounde of the roote of Serpentyne called in Latyne Dracuntium. 03 commonly Serpentation, whiche hath certaine greate red graines toy, ned together in a lompe, 02 els a kalke of a reede, and halfa pound of a Lily roote, and asmuche of wild Majoines, and seeth the all togither in raine water, than beate them in a moster of Marble, and put to it fower buccs

buces and a halfe of oile of Wartre, and the maroine of a Deere, and fire deammes of Camfire, and lo mire all togither, and annoint pour face ther with.

To take away little red Pimples from a mans face.

Ak E finetene 'newe lafed Egges, and put them whole into frong Minaigre, then take them oute and breake them even with the fame Minaigre in putting to it an once of Senuey, then diffil them with fome beffell of Glade, and wathe your face with the water at night when you go to bed, and againe in the mozning wath it with fooden water wherin mufte be Bzen and Pallowes. This is erperimented.

To make a water that taketh away the spottes of the face and maketh it faier and bright, and kepeth the handes and mouth that they chappe not or waxe full of chinkes.

Ake a white Digeon, and plucke of his fethers, is called al then pluck out the guttes and garbage of him, and cut of his heade and feete, than take three good bandfuls of Fraxinella , and two pounde of Wilke, and three buces of Creams, and fyre buces of on the ofte of tweete Almonds, and let it be newe and frethe, groud like and put all this togyther and diffile it in a bestell of graffe, Mai Blatte, and walthe your face and handes euerpe bage nard' faith with the same water, and they wilbe al wayes whyte, it hath leafofte, and wyth out any spottes or pimples, as in the ues like an middes of Sommer.

To make the face faire.

all

int

lite

g an

enta-

1071

and,

Ahe Fraxinella, and make water thereof in a Lem. I bycke, and wasthe your face well with the same enerve daye. THE LOTTE IS COUNTY OF THE TOTAL OF THE STORE .

A water to make the face faire.

A & C the whyte of Egge, and make water ther. of in a Lembycke, and walthe your face with it af much and as often as you lift. A.111.

Fraxinella, giola an herbe whi ch renneth therfore is called frax inclla.

To make a water that maketh the face whyte and thinyng.

TAk E the milke of an Ale, and Eggeshelles, and make thereofdissilled water, and washe youre face with it, sit will be white faire significing.

A water to make the face redde.

TAR the legge of an Ore of Calfe, that is to say from the knee douneward, and take of the skinne and the hoose from it, and then breake all the rest in pyeces, that is to saye the bones, the senewes and the marowe, and distill it and so washe your face with the water that cometh of it every morning.

To make a kynde of whyte to make the face faire called in Frenche Blancher.

TAK Etwoo buces of Dragantum, and dystolue it wyth the whate of an Egge well beaten: than put to it halfe an once of Bozace, with asmuche of Ceruse, and asmuche Camsire, and mingle all togisther, and make thereoflyttle state battes, and when you occupie of it, tempere it in some Kose water, and anoint your face with it at night when you go to bed, and in the morning wasse youre face, with water of the slowers of Beanes, or els seeth Bren in well water, and wasse your face with all.

To make an other better, whiche maketh the face white and glisteryng,

Tak Etwoo buces of the skimme of spluer, and a pounde of whyte binaigre very tronge, and boyle them togyther butyli they be diminished of twoo thirdendels: Than take twoo drammes of Camsyre, twoo of Alome, twoo of Boras, and as muche Dile of Eartre, and seeth them in Rose water. Than take of these twoo licours, that is to saie, of the said vinaigre and of the other, as muche of one as of the other, and mingle them togither, and rubbe your sace with it as muche

muche as you will, and belides that it maketh the face white and gliffring, it taketh away all maner of spottes and pimples from it.

A water to make the face redde and glifteryng.

Take an bace of fithe glue, and an bace of Koche Alome, and two baces of Terzine, and put them into a quarte of water, that is to laye. rebiti. baces, and let them remaine in infusion three daies, and then feeth them, and train out the water, and kepe it in a bestell of glasse as you will.

o (ap

inne

uche

oben

000

lyze, lie of

theof

(tas

uche

To make an other maner of the same, which the Frenche men call Blanchet,

TAKE twoo drammes of filner sublimed, and put it into a Usolle of water that holdethe a quarte, and seeth it butil it decreaseth of the tenth part. Then put to it halfe an once of Ceruse, and a dramme of Camsire and of Boras, and the licour or Juyce of a whole Limon, and mingle all togither, and let it seeth with a slowe fire, the space of seven howers. But you must note, that this, bicause of the sluer sublimed maketh by long ving it, the teeth somewhat blacke, and at the last to fall out, it maketh also a kinking breath, and hurteth the senewes and the brain.

To make an other Blanchet that maketh the face white, and of a ruddle colour, and husteth not as the other aforesaied doeth.

TAK & two vnces of Boras, fower vnces of Ciche Peason brused, that is to save, without the hulkes, and fower vnces of Phasiols, and asmuche of Beanes, and make they mall into poulder, and the galle of a Bulle, and the yelkes of fittene egges, and a quarte of white wine, and put all togither to distille, and washe your face with the water in the morning.

To make an other Blancher, whiche is called roiall that is the best, and the excellentest of all other.

Take

Ake a good handefull of the Howers of an Difue tree, and a handfull of the flowers of an Cloerne tree, a handfull of whyte roles, a handfull of the howers of Dzenges, and another of Beilemines, and t welve new laped Egges, twelne greene figges and freshe gathered, and twelve Snailes, one dagme of Camphy2e, another of Alumen desquamatum, two Dams mes of Bozas, halfe a dragme of Alome, foure venve Ineught of Alumen plumx, other wyle called in Latyn Tris chicis, eight penpe weight of filuer sublimed, an once of redde ware, a good bandfull of white Lilies, and die Mill all the dowers when they be greene in their seas fon, and also the Figges, Snailes, and the egges: and mingle al thefe waters together, and put a part halfe of the same water, and kepe the other halfe and put it into a vestell of glasse and mingle into it all the other thinges: and let them bee first made into pouder, and put to also ware; then set it in the sunne and leaue it there butill it become lyke buto Ware, than take it out with a white linnen cloth, and take fiftene egges and diffil them in the same water, and powee all this edpolition into the laid water distilled, with a pounde of raw honny and let it againe in the Sunne, and let it remains there butil the water be dayed by, and it will be parfite good. And afterwarde when you will occuppe it, take as muche of it as a wheate come, and annount poure face with the water that you did let as part, that is to sape, that of the flowers, and it wyll proue a merueplous thyng,

To take out the wryackles of the face.

Take a little of the woode of a whyte Mine, or elles a little of Brionie, and frampe it with adapt fry that is fatte, that is to fave pasty: and announte your face with it, and than go walke till you sweate: for if you hould not sweate, the Mine woulde take of the skynne, and the Brionic make you blacke.

fillt

Remt

derne of the

s and

ment

beams

Denne

It Trie

o die

(ear

gra:d

halfe

other

,and aue it

aboit

egges

lithis

ande

olet

nd it

and

fet as llyw t

TI

To make heare flacke in comming forthe, growing in you ge men as well on their beard as in other partes.

A to a ralour that is made of copper, mirt with Auripigmentum, otherwyse called Arsnick or Da nine, in the meltings of it, so that it bee incorno rated togither, and thave the bearde or heare withall, and it thall never growe again, og if you heate the faid rasour of copper in the fire, and quenche it in the bloud of a Salamander, oz els in the milke of Solothiffles. Pfalfo you rubbe the place where you wyll not that hears thall growe, withe the bloods of a file called a Tony it wyll door the like. Also pf you take Beancs and feeth theym in water, and wathe the place everye dave with that water, the heare will not growe, or at the least long or they come forth.

To make hears grove in cuery place of the body where you will. rearrant affected to the E'll

All C greate greene Lifardes , og fea Fronges. Land cute of their beodes and thepe taples, and daie therede man Duen, and make pouldet of it. Than take the pelke of an Egge , and make Dile thereof, and myngle all togither diligently, that is to late, the ponder and the otle, and anoint the place with it, where you woll heare chall growe, and they wyll Come for the thortly.

To make heares blacke.

A & Ca Combe of Leade, and kempe your hedde lopth it alwayes, and the heares will be blacke. Take also Crowes Egges and make oile of them and late a compe of boine in it, and let it remaine there till it bath dionke op all the oile, than take it out, and kembe your bedde with it, and by continuall bling of it your heare will be blacks.

To make a water that will make the face redde and gliftinger of a modified at the Heat

Make

Tak & a pounde of Agua vice of three feethinges, an buce of Brasill that is good, tenne Cloues orientall, and tenne graynes of Nakurium, otherwyse called Cardamu, in English Crestes or toune Kerse, and type graines of Cubibes, and Kampe all togyther verye small, then put it into a vessell of Glasse with the Agua vice, and soppe it sure, and voyleit a lytle, and then distill it in Balaco Marie, or with a verye small fire, and it shalve in his persection.

To die or colour heare.

TAKE halfe an once of Agua fonis, fire pente weight of good fyluer, and fyre onces of Kose water, and wasthe your hedde with it. Take also Lystarge, and of the alhes of Pettles and mingle them to gither, and rubbe your heere with it.

To take awaye the enril fauour of the breath.

TAKE Cherneille, Myre an Cyperus, called of the Apotycaryes Iuncus odoratus, as muche of one as of the other, and make theym into poulder, than take Kolen, and of all thys pilles, and depuke them in your wine.

To get awaye the heares from the iye browes.

TAk E the galle of a bee Gote or of a he Gote, but the hee Goate is better, and booeth it soner, and rubbe youre eye browes, and the heare will hort, ly fall awaye.

To de or to colour all kinde of metalle or fronce

TAR C salte Armoniack, white Vitriol, Cone salt, and Verdegrys, and make all into a derye spue poulder, and laie of this poulder opon the metall, or Cone that you dre or colour, but lit bee coursed of uer with it: then put your Kone or metall into the fire and leave it there a good houre, than take it oute and quenche it in brine or pisse newly made.

F02

For to make Iron or Steele fofte.

Y that take the ingre of Hemlocke, and put the 120 of theele beying reode hoate into it there of foure tymes, and let it remayne in it, but yill it be those rowe colde. Take also oile and put into it seven times some molten Leade, and then quenche the 120 n in it at the ende of soure of five times.

To harden Yron or Steele.

· boje

berne

e Aqua

then

and

Los

of the

asof

nt in

falt,

fpnc

etall,

10001

he fire e and

F02

Ak C the susce of Melanthiu other wise called Nigella romana, 02 the herbe called Pouse eare, and quench your Iron hote therin three 03 foure times.

To make Figges ripe quickly.

Let the frages come to theyr parfyte greatnes than pryke theym with a pinne, and rubbe theym with a pinne, and rubbe they may that a lytle Dyle olive, then by not they may be cosuered round about with them, and so let them ripe in what place you will.

To make Hennes laie Egges all the winter.

Take the toppes of Petles when they beginne to have seede, and daye theym, and grue the Hennes a little of it with Bren and Hempe seede and they that laie every day an Egge.

To make a Glue or paste that holdeth as fast as a naile.

TAK & Pire Greca, and Kosen, & the powder of burned Brycke whyche is called Ceruse, and mengle altogither, and heate it when you wil occupie it, and whan it is cold it will hold as fast as a naile.

To take awaye all maner of spottes.

Ake a Tenche and seeth him muche butill he be dissolved into water almost, and wash the spotsted clothe thereweth oftentymes. Than take Bren, and boile it likewise in the same water, & wash the cloth againe therwith.

To cause that a womans Brestes waxe not great or swellinge,

TARC a fishe that is called Squating, in Englishe a Soale and cleave hym in the myddle, and lave hym uppon the womans Breastes, and they shall not encrease bygger. And yf they be greate and bygge they shall assuage and ware less.

To purge Honnie with out fier.

TAKE therawe Honte and put in a beckel of Kone well leaded wythin and large, and cover it well with a Paper and let it to Kande, and every thirde of fourth days uncover it, and take outs the (kim that is byon it, and by this meanes it purgeth better then with fier.

To ftenche the menstrual blood of women,

Take a Toode and binde him with a lytle bande, and bange it aboute the womans necke that hath that infyzmyte, and in fewe dayes the halbe cleer red of it.

To keepeRofes freshe all the yeare.

Take the koles whan they be halfe open, and gather they min the eneninge wyth a knife, and in the nyght following let them in the aler abrod, and in the morning put they min a vessel of earth well leaded wythin, and stoppe it well, and coner it wyth orie sande.

For the fame,

TAKE the buddes of Koles whan they beginne to open, and take a reede that is yet growinge, and cleaue it a lytle that you maye put in the buddes, and let them remaine so, and whan you wil take them out cut the reede, and put the buddes in luke warme water, and they shalbe as faire as in Paye.

To take awaye or dissolute a boile or Kernell in the grine, or the wresting of a senewe.

Hake

ofth

hath

TAR Ca Lode and binde byon the boile and it will diffolice it in host space.

To drelle and trim Olives in one dair.

Ilse

nse

ind

TAK G the Dlives whan they be greene, and cut they ma lytle on the lyde, than put they min water with Lyme and Alhes: but note that you must bave twyle as muche Alhes as Lyme, as yf you take halfe a pound of Lime, you must bave a pound of Alhes, and let they mie a stepe in it the space of prission houres, than take them oute, and washe them four or live times in luke warme water, than put the in some vestell of kone or Glasse as you will with salts water, and so kepe them as longe as you list, and they will be verye good.

To preserve and keepe Peches or other Fruite.

Ak Deches of other fruites that you will keepe, in the faire and offe weather, and open them in the middes, and take out the fione, and laye theym a day to diffe in the sunne: than take, sobten sugar well purged and rubbe theym over with it, and the nerte daye set theym in the Sunne agayne, and rubbe them with the said sugar as oft as they dried butill they have gathered a crust opo them, than kepe them at your pleasure, and it will be an excellent and partite thinge.

To cause meruelous Dreames.

TAKE the bloode of a Lamphink of black ploner, and rubbe yours temples with it and so goos to bedde, and you shall see merueslous thinges in yours seepe, of elles if you eate at nights a little of the herbe solanum, of the called in Greeke Hyoscyamos, in Latyne it hathe these names Altercum, Appollinaris, and symphonias ca, in the Frenche susquiame, and in the Englishe some call it Henban, and you shall see in the nights goodly thinges in your dreams.

To make a woman beare Children.

TAKE Ceruse and Frankenscens, and waye as muche of the one as of the other, and after you have companyed with her, put the same into her matrice. Also if you geve her drinke of Pares mylke, or to eate the lower parte of the belly of a Hare, or the Genitories or kones of a hee Goate, after her menticuall purgation is come but o her, it hall profite her muche but conception.

To heale and cure Horses of the Skabbe.

Irst you must let him bloode, than take Brim, stone, Duicksilver, Honny, liquide Pitch, Salt, the Juyce of Hemlocke, Ainaygre, Alome, Helebore, softe Sope, Dyle, Sutte of a Chimney, Hogges bong, and Lime, and mingle al togyther, and anounte the place with it where the Skabbe is, and within fe we daies he shalbe healed cleane.

To heale the Kinges euill, a desease called in la-

TAK & a great Tode a live, and when the Poone draweth towards the confunction of the funne, cutte of all the Legges from hym, and put hym about the necke of the paciet, and it wil do him muche good. Take also the hoose of an Asse and burnest, and laye it byon the soze, foz it is very good and profitable to suche a sicknes.

To make one that is poisoned to vomite the poison

Take two graines of Pajar, whiche is a Cone that commeth out of Poziugal, and is grene & tawnie fome what obscure gliceringe and lighte, and in breakinge it, it is within of the coloure of althes, and grue it hym to drinke with a lytle milke, and incontinent he that bomite up the poilon, if there be any.

To make a Candell that can not be put out.

Take

And Airgone Ware, and Brimtione well nur ged asmuche of the one as of the other, and melte it togyther and make thereof a Candel, the which will never be put onte butill it be burned and confue med to the ende. The country of the property and

To make a Candell of Yee to burne,

e as

por

nen,

mo

alt.

nep,

and

and

one

me,

and

table

wnie

nd in

3,8110

contla

Take a Candell of Ware made as is afoze faid, and take some Wimtone and coales, and frampe them bery small, and lifte theym thosow a linen cloth, then heate the candell, and rubbe it over wel with the fame pouder butill it ware buto a cruft rounde aboute it as thicke as the backe of a knife and cover it with a vaper, than the it at the ende of a guttour of your house. and let it remaine there till the yee be rounde about if a finger thycke whyche wyll be wythin twoo or three dayes, than take it of and it will burne as thoughe it were of ware onelye, this is a thinge tried and experis mented.

> To make that fruite shall take what forme or fashion you will.

Tak Capiece of woode and cutte it after the forme and fathion that you will your fruite that have, but let it be as byage as the fruite is whan it is rive, then take some platter tempered with water, and put it as boute the woode a finger thicke, and let it daye, and it will incontinent ware dape, than take it of, and when the fruite is not pet comen to his full greatnes, bynde it faite aboute this same forme, and leave it so remay: ninge untill it berppe, and it lopll be after that fozme and fathion. If you will also write bron it, drefte the letters after thys manex and forme made of a platter, and they Chalbe legible. Deptember a Dulle se

To make that rootes shall have what forme you will.

and the same the day of the same you want Take greene rootes, but let them be great and thicke I take radifie rootes, of the roote of Bryonia, and fuche

like, and trim them with a knife as you hall thynke the belt falhion. Than let them in the ground againe, butill they have gathered byon them a lkinne. And in this maner maye a man make conterfete Madragora in trymmynge them with a knife into the hape of a man, and than putting them againe into the grounde with the head bounwarde, and wyth a lytle barley of mill but them whiche will cleave and flicke faste to the head of the roote and feeme like heare; but you must note that to make these Mamdragora, you muste take the rootes of Bryonia.

For to write letters vpon a mans body or face that.

I make goe into the coones or hoate houses whech be veric hote, and when you are in a sweate write by on your bodge with what Inke you wil, then cut, the skynne with a charpe rasour, and fill the cuttes with earthe of what coloure you will, and leave they m so and incontinent by reason of the great heate the skynne will close and cout up togyther and the letters or stigures that you have made upon youre stelly will remaine for ever,

For the fame, but fom what cafer,

TAK & Agua forcis of Golde, and the beaftes that be called Caucharidis and putte theym togither. writic. boures, than with a penne very small write what you well byon the skynne, and leave it so, and by and by ther will rise certaine lytle whyte bladders or pushes where you touched with the water, and that well remaine and abide for ever.

To make one have a good memorie.

Ake a Tooth or the lefte legge of a Badgre or Brocke as some call it, and as other some name it a Grey, and binde it aboute youre riggt arms nexte but the fielh. Lake also the gall of a Partrick,

and rubbe your femples with it that it mais toke into the thin and flethe, ones in a moneth, and it will make you have a good memorie.

To make that we Dogge Shall barke at your

ola

ofa

abili

the

ate

the

and

reat

hes

ich,

MD

Ake a blacke Dogge and plucke out one albis cies and holde it in your lefte hande and by tell found the favour and finell thereof the Dogges will not barke at you.

Tomake all chinger freme Blacke and Greene in a

talled Arramentum Sepie, a take also Terbegrice, and mingle bothe togither, and put them in a tampe with the wicke, and let it a fire in a chaibre, where there is no other light but that, and at that is in the fair chambre malles and all, that seeme, and partly Blacke, whiche is a merutious thing to see.

To die Hearointe a Greene chleat.

The fresh apers and distill them, and hashe your heare buth the water of the in that further and their that further and their that the water of the in that it was a same of the cone of t

To dreffe or to kepe flefhe in Somer,

Ake the flethe and seeth it, but let stand be to much stood, than take it of stood the sire, and sireme out the water, and fer it in the shabow the space of an houre for to be to the shabow the space of an houre for to be to the space where the winde commeth, then take an earthen pot with white Ainaigre that is stronge, and take some Geniper seeds well stamped and Salt and cust it how the deshe: and than put it into the Ainaigre, and fitte the pot in some colde place, as a cause of eller, and resmone enery date the sieshe within the pot, a let it stand and remaine so as longe as it pleaseth you, and whan you will eate of it, seeth it a little, or if you will you male

malgenteit fo, fozitis a thing bery (weete q belicate) To make an instrument called Canterium, where with fores are burned, whiche shall raise the skin Without any greefe or paine;

Ake fofte fope, and bullekt Lime that hath not ben wet almuche of the one as of the other, and mingle them together : and whan you will ble of it, if the lkin be not broken , late a little viece of les ther bron it with same ointment and leave a hole in the middes of the greatnesse that you will the wound that be and put in the same hole as much of the infirms frent as a whete come s let it remaine la, and within three or fower poures it wil make a hole without any vaine. But if the fkin be rotten, as of a felon or cattes beare, it thall suffice to wathe the place before you late to the Cauterium, with firing Ulmaigre, and within an boure it will raile the skining without anie grices or

To make Steele cut Yron at it were Lead.

Ake the Steele and purge it well; than take of these mogmes that breede in the grounde, and make of them some viftilled water in a Lems beck, than take the inice of Radific rootes, as much of the one as of the other and quenche the freele in it beyng teo hote, tower as flus times, than wake Inclues, Shoodes, as baggers of it, and they hall cut Pronjus ir were leade, grand in de armin

ton man Annahered Inches, commence that an array of

Ake avong the boiling hote, and put it in the it rine of bathe of Branklyano lettent tooles than take sight buces of the school lie, and an brice of Brafiti (Braped with a piece of glade, a put it to also white Alomes Than put tring diffe spon the hote aibes, and let it boile well the fpace of an houre, and occupie karyona pickture anothe inche chalbe very Signif agons

Het a

good: but note that it is not good, but whan it is fresh and recent, that is to faic, made of a daic ortino, at the mod. ren et ins reffe to erite menget to en

gred and Fort Befame, Und Vaffer port att & dianet co agrice

ake an unce of thesame wood skraped with a piece of glaffe, and take ten brices of water, and police the Thraped Brafill into it, and let it remaine to the foare of feneri bourte, than feeth it, and let it diminish of the fower partes thee, and it will be redde haufna a good luftre. And if you let te deminify of moze then three partes, it will be redain fanquine.

toorest at wall boll office agueril grad safe

Ake hones that be bolowe in the middes , as of the legges of beattes, and take the intee of A leranders, of milfoile, of radifie rootes, of home boundes, and Ainaigres almnehe of the one as of the other and fill the bours with these inices sand floppe them well nothing goe out: than buried it in 1902fe bonge as long as you will and the longer they be in it the lofter will they water and it is a money and a led to

To kepe Grapes freshe all the winter. Du multe gather the Grapes luban it is faigr and cleere wether, and that it bath not rained a good while befeze, than muste you make them cleane, that is to faie, take out the rotten graines that be in themsthan take pitch, and let it boon the fire bns till is boile, than take the grave, and put the inge that it hangeth by into it, & let it remaine fo a while, and then let it date in the funne the space of two dates. Ft. nally face theim byon wheate Aray that one touche not another, and they will kepe to good and frethe all

To make Mclons or Concembers ripe before their
feason. 100 (2301) 21 11 22 110 2 22011 Cha Canal

Call 111

Protective before their feason, you must plante or set them in pottes or other besels, and energy thirde or south date water the at the roote with hote water, and whan the wether is cloudy or colde sette them before the sire, and whan the sunne shineth and is faire wether, set them in the Sunner. Thus downge you that hade Welons, and many other like trustes ripe before their season.

To take area it the boles or markes of the small

Ake very stronge Tlinaigre, and make thereof some vistiled water, and washe your face with trone vaie, and the next vaie followinge, take Been, Pallowes, and water and botte all togither duttil it be diminished of the halfe, and washe your said with strip the matter of the vistiled Assaughe it agains with the water of the diffice Assaughe; and the next date with the other water made with the Been and Mallowes, and cotinue so don't the markes of holes begon, whiche will be very shortly. Also if you take Egge shelles, a pissill them, and washe your sace with the water at night whan you go to bed, and in the marking with the other of Been and Pallowes as is above reversed.

Tomake she bandes white.

Aike an Dre gall, and take halfe a sponefull of it in the mounting with wal water, and wathe pour bandes with this little of the gall, and they will become moult, fofte and bery white. Lake also Sope, and purge it well, than take of the coote of fru, and day this an out, and make powder of it the whiche you thall mire with the Sope well purged and so wathe your handes withal, and they will be softe and white. Lake also Sope well purged, and take the Ashes of a bine, and mire them well togither, butill they be well incorp

incorporated the one with the other: and walke your handes with it in the morning, and thei wil be moill, force twhite as mowe, which thing is experimented,

and

ur

113

and

the

olf

ur

10

pill

that kepeth the lippes and bandes from chinkes and chappes, and kepeth them muist, and siste.

The a pounde, that is to fale, twelve buces of Calues greate, of the Deers fuet that is pong, and the fuet freth. Than take fire omes of Mas ieran, and frampe them all well togither, and make thereof little balles, and spainkle them with a little good Wibite of Claret wine, that hath a good obour. Than put them in come bestell, and couer them well. that the good odour of the Maioram go not out, and fo fet them in the hadow the space of sower and twenty houres somwhat moze or leste, than put them in was ter and leeth the leifurely: and than fraine it againe. Lake allo nine unces of Maioron; and flatape it with thelame greate, and make little balles of it, which you thall sprinkle over with caline, and put it in another bestell cleane, the which you that also fer it in the thas dowe the space of rrity, houres, and than put water to it againe, and feeth it, and ftraine it. And do fo fower d) five times, adding to it alwaics nine unces of Mas ioram, and fpzinklinge it with good Wine, you maie also put to it a little muste, og ciuette, thus boying you shall have a very excellent thing, to keepe the lippes and hander from thappers of thinckes and from all great colverious grana is filius ash all oil andur of

For to make a freete Saet called in Trenche and Italian Pommade in latin Pomatum.

Ane a pounde of Deeres fact, of if you can not get of that, the greate of a hipbogstheed unces of the maroice of a bucke, and parge it cleane of all filthe, and take out the little figures, beines, and griffels that are in it, then

ther walke it with good white Wine is often butill the wine remaine cleere, and the greafe white, than Araine out al the Winegandlevictonne alunde buon a table. This don take eight Appian apples or as many weptus, and pare them well bothe with out and within, and frampe them. Than take balfe an buce of Cloues, two drammes of Putmegges, fire graines of wike of mola, and foure pourouf trofe water, and mengle all toglibet. With the greate, and fet free feeth in a couered pot, with a flowe fire and let it ferth bns till the Role water be almost confumed. Then straine it and but it into another bellell walked three or foure times with Role water, then abbe to it four buces of inhite ware well purified and purged, and fire pinces of sincere Alinondes. Then fette it on the fire agains onely butil it be molten, and then take it from the fire and Graine it, and put it into another bellell toathed with Role water. Finally after it is congeled and maren harde, take almuche mulke as you will with fome Role water, and other odoziferous waters, and mingle them togither with a pestell of woode, and and keepe it in a bestell of Glasse, and set it in the that nome toward the porthe, and if you put to it a little Storex liquide, it will be as good for the fautie or frambe, as to keepe the handes faire.

To make that flies shall not tourment or trouble.

Horses in Samero

Take the leanes of Sources, and frampe them, and I for rubbe the Hogics with it enery morning and at moone whan it is hote, or elstake leefe of wine, and rubbe them with it, and the flies shall not tourment nor persithem no more than in the widdes of winter.

to normation heapetinger propose all the years, to

The milite gather them whan they are ripe in the faire wether and at none dates, no the intercharther male be drie from all volve, and putte them

them in a faire vestell of some or earth the mater or substance whereof must be very sine, and that the sigges touche not one another, then couer them viligetaly, that they have no maner of ayer, and put them so in wine, and they will be greene as long as the wine is good, whiche thing bath bene proved.

For to make that Pommegravates fhal not open,

Take three great flint stones whiche are in the bottom of rivers, bucover the earth from the voote of the tree and laie the stones byon the roote, and cover it with the earth againe as it was before. Also if you plant nighe buto the tree Squilla, the Bomgranates will not open.

For to keepe wine sweete all the years.

Take a vellel wel pitched within and without, and put the wine into it veloce in boile in the cat; and hoppe the late vellett will; that is take no ager; and then late it in a since as deepe as you can that the vellet male be conseed with water; and let it remains so a moneth without remoning it; then take it out; and let it where you will. Thus doing the caline that be successed and good all the years, and thicke like must.

For wine that will not keepe longe.

Ake two or three egges, and if it be claret wine take energy the pelke of it, a if it he white duine, take energy the white of an Egge, and take three buces of flint flone of a river that cunneth limit, and make it into pouder, and two vuces of Salt made into very small pouder, and mingle all togither. Then put the Mine into another clene destell that, bath no oppoure savour; this dome take into it all this composition, and mengle it with the wine sine or live times a date; during the space of three or sower dates. But note that you must make this proudion before it be betterly corrupt e putrified; for if it were wholly corrupt

rupt and foiled, this would availe nothing but were fine and labour lotte and as their toward was a line

To canfe that wine [ballnot be to ftronge.

Ake a piece of Salt lard, and tie it with a greate threed at the Bung hole within, and let the lard touche anely the opper parte of the vessell. Thus popula the Mine will never be fironge bicause of the Lard and falt which letteth and hindereth the fevaration and attenuation which giveth force & Arenath to the lefter, and late the stence door the rocks, smile aft

To make Vinaitie. Il al and a led in latine Cornue, infrenche Corneillier, there be none of them in England and therefore it lacketh an Englishe name, the faide fruite is like buto Olives but they be reduc, and fomiwhat longer, take of them luban they be redde, take also Blackberies befoze they be rive. and date them, and make them into pouder, and with a little Grong Linaigre, make of them little balles, the which you hal bole in the funne. Then take the mine and heate it, and whan it is hote but into it this compolition, and it wil furne incontinent into frong Tie naigre, whiche thing is experimented.

Tomake Vinaigre with water.

in the errorall pounde of wilde peares, and lette then lie three vales on a beape in fome beffell. and then fpainkle of water the entry daye with a little water the fpace of rrr. baies , and it shal be as good Amaigre and as frong as if it were of Wine. alfoif ven take grapes, and wring out the wine with pour handes, and put the reft into lonic beffell and put luater poon it, ft will be aigre and harpe. 18 310 . 1962

Tomake Vinaigre with perifhed wine or wine that

eres che**f mang** n n and swined bydrives clearly

the

The corrupt and rotten wine, and bode or feeth it, and take of al the froth or faimme that it maketh in boiling, and let it remaine on the fire til it be diminishe of the third parte. Then put it in a befoll, wherin Grong Timaigre bath bene, and put to it some serfoile, and cover the bestell well that it take no aier at all, and in short time it will be good and Grong Timaiger.

To take awaie the sauour of the mouldines or pue trefaction of the wine.

Ake Pedlers well made ripe in Arawe, and ope them in four partes & binde them with a threde, and hange them within the bunge of the bestel that they mate be all covered with the wine, and let them remaine so a moneth, than take them out, and you shall take awaie also the enclosur of the wine.

To make wine bane a good odour.

Ake an ozenge, oz a citron that is not to great, and take Cloues ozientail and fette them in the ozenge oz citron untill it be almost full, and so put it into the vessell of wine, but let it not touche the wine: then stoppe up your vessell sure that the obour goe not out.

To make that Leekes shall be great.

Take many feedes togither and fet them in Goates tonge and let them growe and ripe, and you hall fee a meruelous thing.

To make tadstooles or musheroms growe.

take hote water with levain in it, and cast it by on the roote and within three or four daies the tabsooles wil growe about the foote of the popier tree where you dio cast the water, and they shall be good to eate.

Tomake that all momer of Cadware shal seeth guickly.

Ake the feedes that you will fowe, as Beason, lahalois, Lintelles, and fuche like, and before you some them, sprinkle them with falte peter and than some them whan you will, and those that growe of that seede, will feeth soner, and easelier them other will do.

To have greene Flowres all the yeare.

Ake yonge plantes of floures in Somer and set them in some place very hote, as in stones of hote houses, t leave them so, so, by the meanes of the greate heate, they will growe to their partite hignes, t in the middes of winter beare their floures, whiche thing is tried and proned,

To mike Corney and podware to growe greater.

man

M make Come and podivare, as M heate, kie, Pille, Ciche pealon, and al other like to growe greater than ordinarily they do, you must fowe them in a fielde where Squills is planted, bicause that this Squills is hote, and consequently giveth heate onto the seedes, and so make them growe greater then they comonly doe.

To make that fruites shall not rotte vpon the tree.

Ake a Paile, and heate it glowing hote in the fire, and drive it into the foote of the tree, or if you wil not do so, make a hole in the same place with a Percer, and leave it so, for at that hole all the superfluous suche or succe wilcome out, which is the cause that the fruites rotte upon the tree.

Tomake letters that can not be reade onless the

The Abehealome, and make it into ponder, that put it into a little water, and write what you will with it vpon white paper, and let the let, are drie of the selves, and whan you will reade them, but

olet

B 01

fite

P6,

life,

that

e phi

},

12 1f

t pout

clety

heme,

put

put the Paper into cleere water, and the letters by ward, and you hall reade them as if thei were writen with inche, because the water maketh the Paper some what blacke, or rather grey, and the Alome thineth, by reason of the whitenesse of it, which is a merue loug thing and proued.

To make letters that can not be reade but at the fire.

The falt Armoniack, and make thereof pouder very final, and put it in water, than write what you will with it voon Paper, and lefte it drie. And whan you will reade it, holde it before the fire, and you shall reade very wel. Also if you take the suck or inice of a Limon or Pinyon, and write withall, a man can not reade it but at the fire.

Tomake that Aqua vite shall receive all the vers tues and strength of Medecines.

Ake foure vnces of Aqua vite, and putte if in a veilell of Glasse with a streight and narrowe mouth, but yet great and thicke of Glasse, then take Medicamères elect well dried and cut very small, e put the in the same glasse vnto the Aqua vite & soppe well and surely the mouth of the Glasse with the stoppe, and than with white ware vpon it: finally take what vessell 02 pot you will and fill it with hote ashes so that there be no sire in it, and burie this vessell of Aqua vite in the same Ashes.

To make that a poman shall eate of nothing that
is set upon the table.

Ake a little greene Balil, and whan men bring the dishes to the table put it underneth them, that the woman perceive it not: for menne layer that the will eare of none of that whiche is in the disher under the Balil lieth.

Tomake Oile of Roses, or other Odoriferons.

D.y.

Maka

Ake a violle of Glasse very thinne, and of thre partes, fill two with oile olive very good and cleane, e fill the rest with koses, or the herve wher with you will make the oile. Than sette the violl or glasse in the sunne, and court it well first, and let it so rest three or soure dates, than take it out of the sunne, and take out al the roses, and al the oile, and wring them well, that all the oile mase come out of them, then cast them awate and put the oile againe into the violl, and sill it a neine with freshe roses, and set it in the sunne other soure dates. Than take them awate, and wring out the oile, and put in other freshe roses, downg thus source or sine times you shall have an othe as odoriserous as the roses them selves.

Tomake that the Mothes and Kermine shall not eatenor destroic elothes and apparell.

Alte Mozmwoode, oz Houthernwoode, the leaues of a Cedar tree, and valertan, and late them in your coffers oz pzesses where your clost thes be, oz in the pleytes of your garmentes, and you hall see that they will not burt them, bicause these teaues and herbes are vitter of taste, and the savour oz smell is very strong, whiche the vermine do abhozre, and can not abide.

For tomake that wilde beaftes shall not burt you.

De to be actured and safe from wide Beastes, as Molues, Beares, and such other like, take the grease of a Lion, and annointe your selfe therwith over and over, and go hardely wher you will and no beast shall harte you, but as sone as they smell the savour of the grease, they will cunne awaie, And if by chaunce you meete with a wolfe, or other with beast, ronne not awais but with a good cozage go even to him that he may smell the gress that you are anointed with all, and he will sie.

For to be affured and fafe from Serpenses,

1111

Make

and

firf.

oile,

2 out

and

aue

10

E tjør

ntes,

विशेष

e qu

aca,

take

wher

188

anne

6,03

dosp

e that

Take the fuck or inice of a radify roote, and anoint your handes with it, then take the Serpentes in your handes, and they will not hite nor fling you, bicause of the subtilite and finesse of this faire, but will die almost in smelling onely the sauour.

To take awaie the paine and greefe of the Goute.

Ake a greate foule called a Aultour, in latine Valtur, and take the skinne of her righte beele and late byon the right soote of the patiet, then take the skinne of the leste heele, and late it byon his leste soote, and incontinent you shall see that in halfe an houre the paine will goe awate. Whiche is a merauelous thing.

For to fee wilde Beaftes in a Dreame.

Ake the hart of an Ape, and late it binder your heade, whá you go to bed so that it touche your head, and you shall see incruelous thinges, and all kindes of beastes, as Lios, Beares, Walfes, Apes, Tigres, and other suche like.

For to make Silke white,

Ake Brimkone and burne it, pholoe the Silke over the smake of it, tit will incontinent ware white. Also if you will have a Kose of divers colours, holde him over the smoke of Brimkone burning, and it will be red, white, and Crembine, and will be faire, but it shall lose his sweete sauver.

To make an berbe growe that shal bave neary and divers odours and sanours.

Ake one graine of lettile seede, one of successe, one of alexanders, one of basile, one of a leeke, and another of persely, and plant them ail togisther in one hole, so that one touche not another and you must plante them in hole donge, or Dre donge, or of any other beaste, so that there he no earth at all, there will growe an herbe that shall have the smell, D. iy, as lettered.

of Lettine, Alexaders, of Succopie, of Bahl, or leekes, and of Perflie, and this is a thing proved.

To make an Apple or ball that prousketh sleepe.

Ake wife Boppy, the fuice of Bandeagom, and leefe of wine almuch of the one as of the other, and a little ciuct, and of all this make a rounde ball, and hold it in your hande, and smell to it, and it will make you seepe wonderfully.

To make a barraine woman beare children.

Ake of these little seasishes with many seete cals led in Latine Polipi or Polypodes, and rost them by on the embers without oile, and let the woman eate of them, and it shall profite and helpe her very muche, having in the meane time the company of a man.

To make beares growe vpon a bald bed.

Ake oile of Eartre, and warme it, and rubbe your bed with it, 03 other places wher you will heare shall growe, and within big. 03 ten dates the heares wil come furth as thicke as befoze, and not onely make those heares to grow which be fallen: but also maketh other to encrease moze then there was afoze, and whiche is moze, if you rubbe the paulme of your hande withit, heares will grove there as well as in any other place.

To make a water that dieth or coloreth copper into the colour of Golde.

Ake the gall of a male gote, and another of a female gote, and a little Arlenick asmuch bnitill you se there is though, and distille al togisther, and wete and temper your copper in this water, but let the copper be first well skoozed, and inscontinent it will turne into the colour of Golo.

Tomake oile of Brimftone.

Take

ake ten egges and feeth them till they be hard, then take of the theis and cafe the white and them awaie, so that there remaine nothing but the pelke, whiche you shall stampe, and take as muche being sone by weight, and make thereof pouder, and mengle all well to gither; and so distill it with a some fire, and it will be very good.

For to make falt Armoniac.

Ake a pounde of mans bloode, and two pounde of the bloede of an Ore oz other beafte, and fire pound of well water, and mingle all togither: than fireinc it with a linen cloth very harde a firangle and let it en the five where you shall team it until the water be consumed, and that which shall remaine wil the good salt Arminiae.

For tomake Borafe, and that the universe and the

Ake two bnces of Alome, and temper it with two bnces of falt Alcall whiche menne vir to make glade withall, then put it into some vessel of tinne, and seeth it with a sough fire the space of halfe an houre, and than take out the water, and take two bnces of salt Gemma beaten in powder, and assuche of salt Alcall, and two pound of birgin Bonny, and a pound of Towe milke, and mingle all togither with water, and set it three daies in the sunne, and it will be made.

For to make Corall

Ake the Hornes of a white male Goate, and make the very cleane, then take a good harpe knife, and skrape them finely that the skrapinges maie belike pouder, then take pieces at Athe, and burne them, and of there ashes you shall make the which you shall snake the which you shall straine three times in a linenclothe, and put the skrapinges of the horne into it and mixe it well togither, and let it so remaine in insusions.

finctene baies. Then take some Termillion made in ponder, and a little water and mengle it togither with the said ponder, then you shall make the Tozall with your handes, oz as you will and let it drie: then pollish it with the wheele or turne, and it will be like naturall Tozall.

To die Yron in the colour of Gold.

Melancie, is an llande called melos one of the ciclades.

Ake Alome of Pelancie, and beate it into pour der, then take a little fea water, and mingle it together: then heate your you hote and steepe it in the same water, and set it a date in the sunne, and it will have the colour of Golo.

For to make Yron strong and faire as filuer.

Take falt armoniat, and make it into ponder, and mingle it with unfleckt lime, than put it in colde water, and mire all well togither, this don heate your you redhote, and deepe it in the faid water, and it wil become as white as wilner.

For to make a water that will take out incontinent letters from the Paper.

Ake a pound of blewe vitrioil, three pound of fait peter, and foure vnces of vermillion the faure pound of Alome, and fampe them all togither, and make thereofa poudze, and fille it in some vessell of glasse with a small fire, and there will come out two maner of waters the first white, and the second greene. If you take a little of the first and late it voon the lese of Paper writen, rubbing it with a greene clothe some what course or roughe, it will take awaie the letters from the paper, and leave it as white, as if there had never ben inche voon it. Also if you take of the said water and heate it, and holde a sheete of paper writen over the smoke of it, it wil become incontinent like as it had ben writen ten yeare before.

Totake aspotte of Oile out of Clothe.

PROPERTY.

Take

Ake ofte of Tartre, and laic it byon the spot, and take it of by and by againe, then wathe it well with luke warme water, and three or sour times with color water, and the cloth will be as nete and as cleane as whan it was newe, and before the oile sell byon it.

To stanche the Bleeding at the nose.

Ake great Ciche peason, and laie them by on a Tile in the five bntill they be drie, and then make powder of the bery fine, and put of it in his note, and the bleeding will cease.

To breake botches, impostumes, carearnes, or fores, comming in the throte.

Ake the drie dong of an Alle, and of swallowes, and make therof pouder, and put of it in water, or in winc hote, and gargel or wall your throte oftentimes with it and you that be delinered.

To take an Yran or arrowe bed out of a wounde.

Ake the leanes of Palma Christi, and Campe the, and at night late of the tuice of sucke of it boom the wounde, and in the morning you hall finde the wounde so wide and large, and the you of arrow hed so discouered that you mate take it out with your fingers.

To make that youg Children shall have no paine or greefe in their teeth.

Ake an olde Cocke and cut of his combe, and take of the blood that commeth of it and rubbe their gommes with it, they thall never feele paine.

For tomake a cleere poice. Illi ed al val.

Ake the floures of an Cloer tree, and die them in the sunne, but take heede they take no mois flure 03 wette, then make pouder of theim, and dinke estit with white wine energ morning falling.

For to fasten lose teeth.

Ake Frankensens, Patick, and the pilles of Domegranates, asmuch of one as of the other, and make thereof a pouder: and whan you goe to bed, washe your teeth with a little good wine, then take of the saide pouder, and laie it opon your Teeth, and they will ware salt and sure in short space.

For the Emerawdes.

Ake a Toztele, and put him in a pot well kopt byon the fire, and let him alone butili he be all burnt, then take the pot from the fire and take out the Toztele, and make him into pouder: then first washe the Emozawdes with white wine bery hote, then late byon them some of the saide pouder and in two oz three times he shalve bealed.

Eor one that bath bis Sight troubled.

Ake the lunges of lightes of a Barrow hogge with all the appurtenances, and feeth it in water, and whan it is soden let him holde his eres over the smoke of it, and in three of sourcetimes doing be shall be cured of that trouble.

For one that is abroke or brusten.

Ake of the roote of Symphiton petreon, in English Bugle of Camfrey, and put of it into the bread that he eateth energy daie, and let him eate cuery day of the said roote either raise or roste, and it shall be a very healthfull thing sor his disease.

For one that bath bis Coddes Swellen.

Ake Rue, and frampe it, and laie it byon his Coddes, and immediatly thei will aswage their swelling, whiche thing is sufficiently proued.

To make a woman that is wont to have doughters

unolo

and 40

Pow you that it is a harde thing for a barraine woman to beare Childen , and a greate gifte and grace of God to obtaine it, bicause the caufes of ferilite and baraineffe be diners, and withs out nomber : but to make a woman that beareth ale wates Doughters to beare alfo Sonnes, it is a thing pery eafy, and hath good fucces, and hath ben divers times proued. Un herefore if you will that your wife thail haue male children , eate an berbe called in Cne gliff Bercurie, in Italie Mercorella; in French Mercuriale or Ferolle, whiche bath onely two feedes like buto the genitozies of a manne, and make her allo eate of it bes fore you company with her, and eate both of you the right flones of fome beaftes and of the fkraping of an Clephantes tothen I amfacilertgeneckeren ungen

hen

:138

e bei

gge

eies

III

ches

120,

To make that the bandes shall not chinke nor cleave.

Ake a Kaviche roote, make him hollow with in unto the bottom then take thre buces of oile of Holes, and an buce of Turpentine oz moze, accepting to the greatnesse of the Radishe, and then coner the lato radithe and leave it in the hote aches 02; embers, butill it be halfe confumed, than take if out, and anoint your handes with it.

For to make a mans berde blacke,

Ake Aqua fortis, and a peny weight of fine Sils uer, and melte it in the faide water by the fire, and wha you wil occupie of it anoint the beard at the rootes of the heare with oile of Roles, and with a fpong wete your beard, fo that you touche not the fleihe, and lette it baie, than wathe it with lie, an wall al wherein there bath be mirabolans and Dommegras nades lodden.

To make a Doman beare Childre although it be not alwaies assured, yet it is the best remedy that san be founded attitued of soil office and the

settle Park

17 1 1 1 Li

THE RELEASE

2111 11111113

fit tien s

Trite cause the woman to be purged well and gine her some water of the baines of Aquario, 02 other mine of Baimftone, then lette ber cate of the flethe of a hare, and the man also as muche as is possible, that is to fate, leaving all other kinde of fleth, the take p kinde of that Dercurie, that hath curled 02 wainkled leaues, mugwozt og mother wogt, balerian, and make theroflong, or round morfels without paff, with greafe, spices, checke, and egges, and let her eate nothing els in the morning with breade three times a weeke continually, and let her drinke good wine, and parfume her feite three dates togither with Franken. fens, Bap leaues, putmegges, Bengwine, & a little Bulke, and let the hulbad also take three morninges some of this poudze folowing . Take the finall faras ping of Cipzes, a dramme & a halfe of toune Creffes, called in latine Nafturtiam, long Depper, Butmegges, fine wood of Aloe, of eche of them half a peny weight, and the kioney and flones of a hedgehagge, dated and not burned, and make therof a ponder the which you hall take at three times with Balmeley, and remaine vity, dates without the companie of her, and after has This stone thing companied with her, let her acape, and carry by on her lefte arme an Egle Rone, not of the como forte: but of those that be as hard as freele, and lette her also keepe enery date upon the reines of her backe a neine laide egge beaten with fine og fire dzoppes of frong blacke Minaigre, and remoue it enery baie.

is called in greke Activ tes, and hath many good ly vertues, as you maie reade in Hermolaus barbarus in corollario.

To make a woman laboring, to bring forth ber Child that can not be delivered.

Ale of the laid Egle fione, called in latine Las pis Aquilinus, and binde it boon the lefte thigh of the woman, then give her to dainke three buces of white Killes, and the thall be delines red incontinent in adding to it a little Safran and fugar, and make her to bomite and neete. And if the

5 (g

100

Ma

116

1EP

be not delinered for all this, or if the childe be dead in her body long afore, you must make this composition fallowping, which is a thing experimeted. Take three handefuls of greene Daiozam, and asmuche of greene plope, and fampe them togither, and preffe them bus till you gette out three buces of inice, the whiche you thall traine, and give it her warme to brinke falling. and let her eate nothing in five houres after, & the that be delivered of her Childe without doubt, and if the be not the thall die, bicause the is to weake, or els you muff cut the Childout, bicause it may lie ouerthwart. and ercept thefe two cafes, the thal not faile but be des linered.

For to make teeth that doe ake to fall out.

Ake the roote of Crowe foote, called in latine Ranunculus, gathered in Pale, and dale it a little in an ouen, and keepe it all the peare. Then take a litle of it beyng beaten or Camped, also take a little pitche made with clammy Turpentine, and put the faid roote in the hole of the faide toth that aketh, and if it have no hole, put it bpon the toppe of the faid tooth, and late the faide pitch byon it, so that it be fait to it, and let it remains to three houres, and in two 02 three times doyng it at the most, the tooth wil fall in pieces within eight dates. Consult in the

Aremedy for the falling ficknes.

Ake wheate dower, and kneath it with bewe gas L therid in the mouning on midiomer date, & make therof a cake, the whiche you hall bake, and give the patient to eate of it, and he shalve healed.

Against the Plage,

Ake three buces of the licour of the innar rine of an Athe tree and fill it with three buces of white wine, e give the pacient dzinke of it eues ry iy.houres, within prity. houres he chalbe cured. FO3

C.itt.

For thefame in the the world the controller

Ake three vnces of Walnuttes that be not yet full ripe, prepared and visitled, at missemer, and let him that hath the plage drinke of it, and be hall be hole: but it shall be better to take the outward pilles of the Walnuttes in September whan thei be blacke, so that thei be not rotten, and distille them, and give the pacient a glasse full of it to drinke, and let it be luke warme before he be lette blood, and this shall help him muche.

For the putrefaction of the teethe

Ake the vootes of an herbe called in latine Per Alexandrinus, and cut them very smal, and divide them with the best wine you can get, and holde a spone sull of the water in your mouth, and you shall sinde ease and remedy in shorte space: so, this healeth sore and currupt teeth, and maketh them cleane: And besides that, it helpeth much in purging and clensing awaic of al maner of filth of the mouth.

For the stinking of the breath, and to make the teeth white.

Ake a pounde of kimmed Honp, halfe a pound of Aqua vite, three vnces of Ligsum sloe, two vnces of Aqua vite, three vnces of Ligsum sloe, two vnces of gomme Arabick, Huttemegges, Galingale, Cububes, Cinamome, Mastick, Cloues, Spic, and Lauander newe, anna three drammes, two drammes of Amber beaten, mire all this togither, and fill water of it in a limbeck, this water will take awaie the sinking of the breath, whiten the teeth and maintaine helth long.

A water to make cleane teeth.

Alte falt Armoniac, and falt Gemma, three buces of ethe one, an buce and a halfe of Alumen Sucharinum, and diffil it, or temper it in two pounds of water, the space of eight dairs, and with this licour diffilled

diffilled, 03 fo tempered, you hal rubbe your treth and they will be white.

Another water to whiten teeth,

Ake a pounde of falt well purged, and beaten, an bnce of Alumen Glaciale, and vistill it in a limbeck, and mingle an unce of the water, with an unce of Plantaine water, and rubbe your teeth with the composition, and with cotten, and they will bee white and cleane.

To take awaie the smell of Garlike, Leekes, or Onyons,

Anions, take the rote of Beete, and roft it under embers, and eate it, and you shall see the effect: 03 els eate a piece of the roote of Leducie, and you shall not smell at all, and this is easier to be don than with the roote of Beete.

A principall remedie for the flixe or laxe.

Ake Panike beaten and stamped, and gine the patiet drinke of it with claret wine, and be shall be cured. The saide Panike beyng also sedden with Boates milke, and eate twise a daic, at morning and night before meales, it worketh the like operatio.

For to make that beares shall not growe.

Ake the skinnes or buskes of greene Beanes, and make a plaiser of them, and laie byon the places where you will that heare that not grow, and if there be any they will fal of and grow no more.

A very profitable remedie for the bardenesse of wes

On must take wheate Bran, and seeth it with the fuice of Aue, and laie it uppoin her breakes that be hardened after her ligng down, and thei will ware softe and supple. The like remedy is also very

very good again ft the biting of Ilenimous beaffes.

For Apostumes, Botches, Cankers, or other swels inges.

Ake Barley and Bean, and feeth them butill they be like buto a plaister very thicke, and late it byou the soze and it shall help muche.

To make wemens milke encreafe.

Ake Fenell seede, and seeth it in barley water, and give the woman drinke of it, and her mike shall encrease abondantly. Also the broth or water that Ciche peason be sodden in, is verie good for the like thing.

To know whether there be any water in the wine or no.

Ake raive Peares, and pare theim and make them cleane, and cut them in the middes, ozels take Pulberies, and cast them into the wine: and if they swimme byon the wine, it is pure ecleane without water, but if they sinke to the bottom, theris water mirte with the wine.

Tomake Vinaigre.

On make Ainaigre putting the wine in some vessell, wherin Ainaigre bath ben besoze, and setting it in the sunne, o; by the fire, o; putting into it newe and cleane tiles o; brickes heate o; made bote in the fire.

To make drie Vinaigre, whiche maie be caried wher a man will.

the state of Tibe and

Ake wilde Cherries, whan they begin to ware ripe, but the fruite of the tree called Comus in latine, is better, and Pulberies of Blackberies whan they be redde, of the great greene Grape, the wilde Acorne before it be ripe, and Kampe all this togither, then take the best Ainaigre you can gette, and incore

Bill miel

11 1/2 2522 25

420 Lines 47

incorporate all the fair thinges togither, and make of the pass little lones, whiche you that drivin the sunne, and whan you will make Timaigre, kiepe of the fairs pass in wine, and it will be good Timaigre.

Another composition for thesame.

Ake greene Grapes & sampe them, putting to the some hinaigre, a make passe 3 down there of, whereof you shall make little lanes and drie them in the sunne: And whan you will make thinaiger, stiepe these loves in as moche wine, as you shall fee will suffice, and you shall have Grong binaigre.

To make Rofe Vinnigreders fweete and oderiferous.

Ake good white Uinaigre, and putinto it fresh and newe redde Roles, or els drie, keping al togither in a vessell well leaded within the space of sourcy daies, than take out the roles, and but them into another vessell, and keepe them in a colde place.

To make Vinaigre of Graine.

Ake an once of poudze of Graine, where with menne die fine clothe and put it into a lufficial ent quantite of Ainaigre, and keepe it in the funne certaine dates in a bestell leader, and well concred, than keepe also togither, without separating the Linaigre from the Graine, and it will be the ercellentest binaigre of al, bicanse the graine is beary sweete of saudar and odosiferous, hartie, and hote, and so; this cause it tempereth and moderateth the great colde of the Linaigre.

A preservatine in time of Testilence or plage, and against all Venim or possus, and biting of a madde Dogge.

From eate before pour nieales, a Claimette of two, two die Figges, and some leaves of Sarboine lave, with a come of sale, it will be a good preservative in the time of a player, and against all poison

poton that a man eateth it. And the same being framped and laied to the biting of a madde dogge it hear leth it, so do putmegges also works the like effect and

Against Stinking vermine salled Pinneses,

They that have travaice led in Frace knowe what pinneles be.

Du must anoint well the place wher you doubt this bermine will breeze, with offe office mirre, with the suice of worme woode, and there will beerde none.

To purge Coler and Fleame.

· Ake fome fittle nolegates of Colewortes, and parthem in feething water, and leane them linipaterithath begon to botte, while a man wil goe tine of fire pale, then take them out of the water, and fampe them, and take the fuice of the, and fivaine it thorow alineticlothe, and kepe it in an earthen bestell the wate of a night in the aire abzode, then put to it some comes of Salt, and a littel Come mine cut imallo; minist. powe, be that will purge bim felfe, and take this medecine, mufte goe to bedde fapperielle, and walke well his legges, handes, and armes with hote water, and dinke the faide tuice fo made, in the morning, and walke boon it three or foure houses, and whan he hath lufto bomite, lette him bomife and he thall caste by so muche Coler and Flegme that it halbe a meruelous thing to fe. And belldes this, this intre will purge also his head.

A remedie to keepe flies from flefbe.

F you late an Onton boon the selhe, there will never ate come accrethe stelhe as farre as the fauour of the onton extenders.

To keepe Hofh all the fomer without corrupting.

Duer the Plethe in Beale, Plower, or Bran, and it thall not marre in a longe time. The like that be done if you call boon the flethe Cortander feeds beaten and mingled with Ainaigre.

To knowe if a Melon be good.

On fale comoning that a Pelon is good whan the taile is bitter, and the head of him factor, and is very heute.

To kill and destroic Flees.

The Bennicial whan it is in blostome, and burne it inhere the sees be, and the smell of that will hill and restroic them.

To ripe a botch, impostume, felon or castes beare, or any swelling fore.

Ake Dogges suet oz greale, oz els Larbe, and late it bpon the soze oz Botche, and it will ripe incontinent. Also he that hath many lise oz nittes in his hedde, anointing and rubbing it well with the said suet oz laro they will bie. Also the oile of Laurell oz baies will be the like.

An excellent washing for the teeth.

Ake the floures of Pomegranades, and feeth them in Thine, and take of this wine in your mouth for it hath the vertus of restraining t fastening the gommes (wollen, and to make the fiethe fine.

Tomake abaite for river fifte.

The the blood and the fiethe of a calle and minle it togither, and put it in a befield, and let it remaine to the space of ten bases, and then occupie it.

Avenuedie that no kinde of berbes shall be built or corrupted by fleet or life,

Ith the Herbes that you will lowe you mult lowe also roket, or els wathe the seedes of the Herbes that you will sowe in the suice of Singreene, and whan the herbes de come op they that usuer be hurt nor corrupted by life nor uses.

F. th.

To drine awaiothe flinking Vermin called Punefes.

boule.03 place where this vermine is you thall brive them all awaie. Also pf you laie in your bedoe steede a brauche of hompe, you shall not be morested with Pinaises. Also rubbing your bedde steede with liquid or softe pitch whiche some thinke to be tarre, and the inice of wilde Cowcombers, and the pinneses that be there will die. Likewise if you rubbe your bedsead with Squilla, stamped with Timaigre or with the leaves of a Cedar tree sodden in osle, you shall never feele Pinnese. The like shalbe don if you rubbe your bedseed, with sishe glue soden. Also if you sette buder the brode a paile sull of water, the Pinneses will not trouble you at all.

For to Kill and destrole Plies

Ake white Cichaze, and steepe it in milke of souther wine, than put to it some duripigmentum otherwise called Arfenick of oxpine, a spainkle four house with it, and you shall destrote all the sites. Also the decoation of Civerneast about the house was both the like essential and all the sites.

Another maie to Will and doffroie Blees.

Damwoode, or wild Colucomber rootes ficeped in sea water, destroteth stees: so doth the
water wherein Melanthian otherwise called
Nizella Roman hath ben steeped, easting it about rour house. Also if you boile or seeth the water
with Rose camea, or with hempe seede, and calling it
about your house it will do the like.

For one that bath eaten venimons tadsteoles or Musheroms.

Pere is no presenter remedy sor him that hather eaten benimous Putheroms or Tadicoles, than to make him namite as some as male have possible

ode

be

188,

itas

ater

gik

0 1

patible in giuing him drinke the rootes of the leaves of faue well Campt, and of Deganp, and houp, and after that, the vie of Triacle which that be very good, and Mitbridatum with frog vinaigre, og with Oximels Oximella Jun feylliticum, 02 els with Aqua vite. Alfo to cate raw feylliticum, Farlike helpeth muche in such a cace, which the most is hony and parte of the petlantes of the countrey doe, using it in vinaigre treede of Artacle.

Forto confite Musheroms er sadstooles, so well that aman maie eate them without any danger.

Eyng that Busheroms 92 Andicoles are so stieped in plealant in talte that menne can not abftaine it. from them, letto them learne at the left ways the meane to affure thefelues from the banger that maie enfue, doring as foloweth. Fielte of all feeth them with wild peares, or with the leaves of the tree that beareth the fait peares. And if you can finde no wild peares, you maie boit with garben peares, fo that they be naturally fower and tharpe, and fuche as can not well be eaten but thet muft be roffed, and poumaje take them either bije og greene, and they will take awaie all the banger of the benime or poilon.

A remody against the stinging of wester, or Bees,

Ake Dre dung fpzinkled ouer with Linaigre, opels take Ballowe teaues fo vico with Clinate gre, or intouching the dinging with an yron, it is done also with the milke of Figges.

Tomake wemen baue a quicke and speedy delinery of sheir Children, and mithout pains, or 48 the lifte satisfiction of the frequent of the contraction and

Ake leaves of Dittany, and frampe the, or els make pouder of them, and give the Luoma that laboreth orinke of it with a little water, and the thalbe delivered incontinent, and without any great vaine or greefe. 红瓜 F.16.

foden togi~ ther hauing the rootes of Scylla

Totake of warter from the bandes.

Ake as many Ciche peason as there be wartes, and tutche eche of them with one of the Ciche pealon, fo that every peale tutch his wart, then wappe by the faide peafon in a little clout, and calle them behinde you, and al the wartes will bric bp.

For the diffenterie or flixe of the Stomacke.

Take greene beanes, poddes and ai, and feebe them I with water and Uinaigre, & eate theim fo poddes and all, and that thall Coppe you.

To fasten the Gommes, and lose teeth.

Ake a little Piere, and temper it with Mine and oile, and wathe your mouth with all, & you shall fee a wonderfull experience. The Mirre also killeth the wormes in a mans body, and beyng chewed in the mouth maketh a sweete breath.

To take awaie the toth ache: the part say all of the

Ake Plope, and make thereof a decoation with Minaigre, and it being hote wathe your mouth withall, the paine of the teeth chail go awaie. The Plope allo being frampt, and incorporated with Bonle, and alittle Nieram, killeth the womes in a mans body. Contract of the second

Another remedy for to beale the tooth ache.

Dile frogges with water and binaigre, & walh your mouth with the vecoation, and it will be very profitable for the paine of the treth.

Tomake Heare growe, a maked died to

Ake three quicke Frogges, thurne them alive in a pot; and mingle the athes that you make of them with home or with tarre, whiche is facre better, and rubbe the place with it where pou fe there groweth no heare, and in those space it will growe

IL D

5 1.1 1 mg

Tomake Heare blacke.

M

tre

Ake leches og blood fuckers, and let them rott the (pace of three fkore bates in rev wine or binafare in some bestell of leade, and anothe the heares with it in the funne, and thet will become black.

To kill the wormes in the teeth, and to take awaie the stinking of the testb.

Ake a hundled frogges, and die them al night in L an oven, to that they mate be made into a ponder: and put to it asmuche falt beaten into ponder, & rubbe vone teeth with it, at will kill the wormes, and take awaie the tuill favour of the teeth.

To beale puffine and broken winded Horfes.

Ake molin or long wort, and make therof a your der, and give if the hoose to drinke with his was ter, and it that not onely take awate the cought but also heale him if he be altogither pussife and his ken winded. Also Gencian will doe the like, whiche thing is fufficiently proued and tried.

To preserve a man from vomiting on the fea.

Du mult dainke the inice of Wome wood, and pou halbe quite from such paine, and veration of bomiting.

A remedy against the biting or stinging of Scra tion gin pentes; ou and and

Ake Acheleanes, and Campe them, and lafe them 1 boo the place that is flonge, ozels get out the fuice of them, and give him deinke of it, and you hall fee a meruelous effect, bicause that the Serpent is so great enemie buto the Albe tree, that be would rather goe thosow the fire, then to palle by an Ashe.

Fortbem that fitte Blosde.

And the fine Rie flower, and make thereof a cake, I and lohan it is hake give it the vacient to cate, 78: 1

as hote as he maye endure it, and it that do him great cafe.

at ! A remedy against the wormes in yong Children.

Lupines, is a kinde of pulse corne.

Ake drie Lupines, and make flower of them, and kneath it with Hony and laie it byon the flomacke of the Childeland it will heale him.

A remedy for the flixe or Laxe.

Ake greene Acoanes and fampe them a little with the skinne and all, and with the endes of the yong and tender leaves, and make thereof distilled water in a limbeck, and give the paciet daink of it, and it shalbe a very good remedy.

For the running of the vrine that is to fale for, one that can not holde his water.

Ake the small endes of Dken leaves, and seeth them in Claret wine, and then stampe theim, and make a platter of them, and laie it hote upon the yarde of the pacient, & shortly be shalbe cured.

For those that can not keepe their meate but vomite it up agains continually.

ake the tender leanes of an athe tree, and feeth them in Grong Uinaigre, and then Gampe the, and make therof a platfier, whiche you that late upon the stomack of the pacient, or upon his belly and he shalbe greatly eased of his disease.

To make that Antes, or Emettes shall not eate the figges Vponthe tree,

Ake a kinde of Onyons, called in latine Cepe orghitice, t sampe them with Barrowes greafe or lave, and anoint the soote of the plant a had full or two of height, and the Antes will not goe up into the tree, and this must you do in Parche.

Tomake Hore beares blacke, of to many days

Make

Ake mulberie leaues, bine leaues, & the leaues of a redde figge tree, and boile them with raine water, and wathe your head with it, and the heares wilbe blacke. Frank Car Complete

For the tooth ache.

EH.

Ake the rootes and leaves of Chickmood, and boile them in water, with the whiche you hall walhe your mouth, and hold it in your mouth a certaine space, and it will take awaie your paine.

SERVICE PROPERTY.

To destroie Life and other small beastes, that do waft and marre the berbes in gardins.

Et a woman that hath her flowers walke three o; foure times in the allees, and all the bermine will fall doune deade.

A remedie for Deafnesse annade annall Cha

Fa man be Deffe by some accident and not by nature, take the inice of Colewortes mirte with warme water, and droppe it into his eares, and he that finde a meruelous sale and remedy. A state of

Against the stinging of Scorpiens.

Ake Benniriall either baie og greene , and frampe it with good wine, and make thereof a platter, which you that laie boon the wounde of fiins ging of the Scorpton, and he feal be lafe, and healed.

A remedy that the Sunne shall not burt you shis ning bpon your bead, when you go any lornate.

A F you put a little branche of Benniriall in eche eare, the Sunne shall neuer make your head ake Whan it thineth opon it.

Aremedie for the Horfneffe of the voice.

F by colde you be Poole, take Benntriall, and feeth it in water, and take of it at night whan pon go to bed, a diffefull fomewhat hote, with a little



iftele fugar molten in it, and being this three or foure times, you halbe riode of your Horefnesse, and have actere boice. And daily appropriate

A remedie for them that can not piffe.

Ake fine of fire leekes, and frie the in the offe of Scozpios, and then stampe them and make of them a platter and late it upon their coddes as hote as they made endure it. Also the beard of heare of Leekes will doe the like, if their bee dried, and made in pouder, and given the to drinke in white witnes, and will make the gravell, and small stones to come out.

To make a baite to ketch wilde Geefe and wilde Duckes, and all other fort of foult.

Ake the feede of Belenge and the rootes alfo, and fleepe theim in water the space of a daye and a night with the feedes: than feeth the fato thinges with the water that thei were fleeped in , fo that the feede maie well drinke and foke up the faire water: than laic the faid feede oz graine in the places lubere wilde Duckes and wild Geefeare wont to reff, and they will eate this graine or feede thus prepared and therupon will fleepe as they were drunke and in the meane time you maie take them with your hades: but there must be a great quatite of this Welenge fpes rially for foite Geefe. This mate alfo ferue to take at other maner of foule that go togither in tholes of cos panies. Den ble to feeth this graine with beimtione and late it in the places where birdes and foule are wont to feede and al that eate of it, wil fall boune and die: but to kepe them that they die not, you must give them to drinke oile oline, and thortly after they will reuiue againe:

To make that Dogges shall never be madde, and a remedie for shem if they be madde, beyng bittem of madde Dogges or welves.

f you cut of the Dogges taile within thirty or fourty daies after he is whelpt, he shall never be madde, onles he be bitte of some madde dogge are wolfe: for if he be bitte, you must give him to eate the space of thirty daie continually Pennes dunge with breade or other meate, laiving who the place so bitten, a plaister, of the rootes of wild Roses, and put a collar of it about his necke, and in the wound some Barlike or Dogons Campt, and if you be nighe but the sear case him into it every date twise or thrise, so that he mate thorowly washe, and continue so the space of twenty dates, bicanse the sea water hath a bertue argainst the madnesse of Dogges.

e offe

card

100

00

To mike that flies shall not vexe or trouble Dogges.

Ake the greene outward hale of Malnuttes, and frampe them, and anoint the dogge with it where the flies bere him, and specially in the eares, and the flies hall not tutche him.

A remedy to keepe Dogges from Flees.

Tabbe the Dogges over with oile olive, and they will die incontinent, ozels take the roots of Belenge and seeth it water, with the which you shall washe the Dogges, and if there be any stees they will die, oz if you take the suice of the leaves of it, and rubbe them with it twise oz thise. The like effect will the water of Tornisque worke, if you washe the Dogges well with it, but true it is that thei muste be washed afterward with cleane water, so if the dogge should tutche that water with his tonge, it wold hurt him, bicause it is very benimous.

To purge Dogges whan they be ficke.

F bogges have any wounde, you must heale the with molten pitche mirte with oile olive, and rubbe the wounde energy date with it. If thet be atherwise sicke you must purge them, in giving them brinks

drink whey of goates milke. This don feeth a theepes head, skin, and heare and all, and put a little Ginger in it, and make them eate it hote with the broth and altogither.

To beale mangy Dogges.

f pou kill a calf, take the blood of him hote, and imereit bpon the bogge where he hath the Difeale, and whan that is die platter him ouer againe with calues blood warme as it is whan it commeth from the calfe, this mut be done divers times. And the walke him well with lie made with the alles of the thaubbes og twigges of Aines . It thall be alfo good to cafe him fome time into the fattes of tubbes inher they die cheuerell, and there wathe him well, for that clenfeth merueloufly, fome wathe Dogges in the water that mirre hath bene flieped in . It halbe good also to take a little good platter of Paris with almuche of the feede of Alegret, and fampe them wei togither, and mingle them with molten pitche, and anoint the Dogge with that, whiche is also good for menne.

To take partes from the bandes.

Ake earth and kneth it with Dogges piffe, and late it byon the Wartes, and they will die by and consume awaie.

Tomake the Teeth white.

Ake Goates horne and burne it, and make there of pouder, and rubbe your teeth with it, and they will be white, and will also fatten and confirme the Gommes.

To take awaie the paine of the eyes.

Ake the Lunges of Lightes of a kidde hote as they be taken out of his belly, and late them by on the cies of the pacient, and it thall take his pains from him.

For bim that is stong with a Salamander.

na al

and the

8

eg.

les

日日

lbe

and

f02

Ake Kosen perpared and compounde with 1909 nie in maner of an electuarie, and let him deink it with the decoation of Pettle leaues: But he that by fortune hath eaten of a Salamander must be mite, in giving him drinke divers times oile, and making him sharpe glisteres, for to drawe the benim our, and to comfort his harte after, in givinge him good triacle and mithridate, and that his meate be fat sleshe of yong beastes.

For one that bath dronke Leches or bloodsuckers.

Jue him deinke of some beine, and the suice of Beetes with Ainaigre, and you thall kill the beath, that hurteth so that it choketh the pacient Aicking sat at the mouth of his stomacke.

For one that is stonge with the beast called in latine.

Psalanx which is a kinde of Lisard called Stellio,

Du muste singe and plaie bpon diners instrumentes, and make the pacient to daunce continually untill he be healed.

For one that is bitten with a madde Dogge.

Du muste ble all viligence to get immediately the Linar of thesame made bogge, and let the pacient eate it hote rosted, and aboue all thinges you must enlarge the wounde with a rasour, and cut away al the torne and perished sieth, and cause the blood to issue out abondantly because it bringeth the venime with it: And to drawe out blood also with little cuppes wel stamed, called Cacurbitula, to give him garlike, onyons and other like thinges to cate, and to drinke Diske, and good, sweete wine.

A remedy for bim that is stonge with some Veni;

mous Beaft.

Description out of the fleshe of the blood cupping, of him that is flong benemously in any maner B.it. of

Cucurbitulæ, be certaine cups pes that lurs geons doe vieto drane ont bloode with by thas riffyng the thin called cupping,

of forte, the beste and the chiefest remedy that can be founde, is to lucke out the Menim with a mas mouth: but you must note that he that shall sucke it out maie. not be faffing, but must have caten some thing, fperis ally fatte and greafe thinges his belly full. Then has uing washed his mouth with good wine, let him take into his mouth some oile olive, and let him beginne to fuck: Then to enlarge the place that was flong, with a rafour, that the benim may come the better out, and fet thefe cuppes called Cucurbitule, binder with muche flame for to drawe it out. This done make him a plais fier boon it with Barlike and Onyons flampt small. and wathe the place with hote vinaigre, The viet of the pactet muft be the blades o; leaves of leekes, gare like and Onions, with Depper and falte mough, and muche bread, good wine with organy, and the feedes. of pettles, Baie berries, and Genuper berries, the flethe of Hedge hogges of the lande, and citrons with their feede.

To preserve a man from Poison.

Ake drie figges, and eate them with Walnuttes, or value Citros, the scedes of naue wes which is a kinde of rape drunke with wine, or els the leaves of Calamint, and Terrafigillata, and ruddle or red chalke, in taking of al these thinges a dramme at a time, and like wise the leaves of kine eaten with a walnut, two drie figges, and a come of salte, bling daily these simples you that he preserved from potson. As concerning compoundes, the principall of all Antidotes or conterpoisons is mithridate and triacle, for in taking every date the quantite of a Hasill nut of Triacle there shall never Potson hurte you.

To drive avaie all venimous beaftes from your bouse.

And Juniper, the seede of Agnus castus, the chelles
of river crevices, Harres horne, the greate or suet

of a Bucke, Kerle oz toune Crestes, Dzgany, and Wittany, and make of all these dzoges a dowe oz patt, and whan you will vie it occupie it, burne it, soz where as the smoke thereof goeth the beattes will boide awate.

Against all poison, eaten or drunke.

Auing knowledge that anyman is poisoned, the chiefe remedie is to make him bomite the poison, in giuing him oile olive luke warme to drinke, alone, or mirte with water, & if you haue no Dile, gine him Butter with hote water , 02 with the decoation of line feede, or the feede of nettles, og of Scinigrecum, and all thefe thinges purge the bes nim as well donnewarde as boward after hauinge made him bomite divers times, you mufie purge him with tharpe glifters boune ward : then gine bim was ter mirte with Ponie, and also olde Taine ynough to dainke . Buttf pou can get good Triacle og Bittis date, they are the principall against poplous with Terra figillate, Acome thele, and gitte him of it in good wine. Let his meate be the fatte fleshe of olde bealles, and fatte brothes, specially of Dennes and fatte fifte, and lette him not Acepe, I in continuing this nieanes he shall be delinerio, by the helpe of God.

HIR POS Against all Venim or Paison. It is a service to

334.

Ake a quantite of Flies, and daie theim, and make pouder of them, and give it him that is poisoned to dainke in wine, and immediatly he shalbe cured.

A remedy whiche king Nicomedes Wedthat no poison should burt him,

Ake Juniper Berries, Terra sigillata of ruddle, of eche of them two drammes, and make it in to pouder very small, the whiche you hall mire with

with hony, 02 oile olive, and so kepe it. And whan you will occupie it, take the biggenesse of a hasell nut of it at a time, with water mirt with hony, and you shalbe assured not to bee poisoned, so; in eatinge poisoned meate after it, as sone as it is in your stomacke, there will come upon you a bomiting, so that you shalbe constrained to cast up the meate and the poison togisther; but if there be none in your meate, the said presparatine will not burt you at all.

A secret or remedy, not to be stonge of Scorpions.

Arry about you of the roote of Polimonia, 02 Police monium, and you thall neuer be stong of Sco2pse ons, and if you be stong with them they shall do you no hurt.

Aremedy not to be flong of tocfpes or Bees.

Ake Pallowes & Kampe them with oile olive, and where as you anointe your selfe with the buction, neuer fles, Alespes, no; Bees will tutche you. I have

To make what quantite of frong Vinaigre you will.

Ake Squilla, which is a kinde of an Duyon, and take the leaves of from it, e tie it vpon a threde, and leave it five or five dates in the aier. Than plonge it into the vessell of wine that you will make Ainaigre of, and there muste be so muche voide space in the vessell that the Squilla, maie not tutche the wine beyng tied by the bong, and let it hange so five dates, and the Thine wil become stronge and sharpe, and will turne into good Ainaigre.

For one that bath eaten venemons musheroms or

he cheefell thing is, that he be made to bomite in giving him drinke oile olive, and lie made of the Atherof the hrubber of bines, or of the braiches of a wilde peare tree, with fall and binaigre temporal

nen

279

1200

10

pred with water. Hennes Egges also be good beyng drunke with Ainaigre tempered with water. And these remedies be good for any man that hath drunke ablaster, or eaten any thinge that choketh, or him to whome some manne hath given menstruall blood to drinke, as wicked wemen some time doe.

To be affured and safe from all Sorcerie and Ens

Ake Squille, and the it byon the principall gate or doore of your house, and you thall assure ail the imbabitantes in it from all soccerie and enchantmentes. Also this Squille, assureth and kepeth al plantes and trees that are about the house, where it is planted or set, from all notsomnesse and in section of the ayer.

Against lightning and tempest.

p the place where there is tied the skinne of a beat called in latine Hyens, 02 of a Cocodzille, 02 of a Hyppoposame, 02 of a sea Calse 02 seals the lightening tempest and thouser will never sall there, no, like wise byon a baye tree no, figge tree.

To keepe that fruites shall not fall before they be ripe.

F you tie wilde figges byon the trees in your Barden from the whiche your fruite falleth, it thall not onely not fall doune, but also these figges will keepe them safe.

To keepe that wefels and other like beaftes shall not eatenor deftroy Poultrie.

The your Pultrie with the inice of Rue 03 herbe grace, and the Mesels thall be them no hurt, also if they eate the Lunges 02 lightes of a fore, the Fores will not cate them.

Hyppopostamus, is a beaft living in the river of Nile having feete lake an oxe his back and mane like a horfe, a bins ding tayle and tulked like a Bore, and neyeth like a horfe.

S of the same

41 - I T 1 1

The seconde parte

0)

the cu

pepn

thata

maken

money

el sop

forton

gaine

Duct 8

ning i

To make Flaxe as fofse as Silke.

Take what quantite of flare you will that is good and fatre, a kembe it as ready to be sponne: Then take freshe and recent Calues dunge as muche as will suffise to paste over the saide stare, and lette it be well washed after it hath remained sine 03 sire houres so soked and covered with the dange, and it will be as softe as sike, t mais be sponne as sine as a man will.

To beale the paine of the Head.

Ake Majoram, and presse out the fusce of it, and let the pacient take of it into his Bole.

To beale lippes that be clefte and full of chinkes by

Ake gomme Arabike, and Dagant, almuch of the one as of the other and make pouder of it, and incorporate it with Dile of Chiolettes, and anoint your lippes ther with.

To beale bandes that befull of Chappes by colde

Ake maticke, frankences, netwe ware, and offe of roses, e make of all this an buguent of oint, met, and anoint the chappes of chinkes of your handes, and they will immediatly be hole.

To grinde Golde and Silver.

Afte the cutting or paringe of beaten Golde the value of halfe a crome, than take fome gomme Arabick assuche as two branes, and stiepe it in so little water that it skant become red oner, and leaue it so a night: than brate it a little upon a marble stone, and put to it the Golde by little and little, and incorporate it well with the gomme. Then brate it slightly the space of two houres, in garthering it by binder the stone that grindeth it: for in spreading it abrode much of it is lost, and with a pensall wrate the Golde counds about, for searc lesse it.

ithe

ures

eas

III.

IID

and.

13

lle

ne,

hould drie: for you hould toleit bicause of the gomme that maketh it to bate bp: Then you fhail take half an once of falt peter, whiche you thall put in a little cofer oz calket of pron , and put to it fo muche water that it maie be frant conered, and boile it on the fire fhims ming it well, then araine it with a bouble linen cloth and thicke, and let it coole, and it will congele and be white: Then baaie it with the Golbe the Cpace of an houre and a halfe, and than it is grounde. This don take it by with a fine penfill , and putte it in a cuppe or gobiet of glaffe, and refolue all into water . Than must pon hane ready three or fours cuppes of Glasse for to empty the water in from hand to hand: then put the water upon the Golde, and with the ende of pour finger wacheit well with the Comme and falt peter. and you thatt empty the water from hand to hand into the cuppes of glatte. Allo you multe have ready fome thelles cleane and bate for to put it in : and the Bolde berna well wathed in the cuppe or goblet, let there be a little water in it, and furre the Golde with a vinne. and you thall empty by little and little in the diche all that quantite whiche you thinke you will cut of, and make thereof suche measure that you mate have your money agains. And you must knows that there is als traies haif in half gotten bronit. And in emptiong it mire it well togither, to the ende that the course mate goe to the bottom and mingle it not with the fine, for pou heuld do hurte buto your worke and your felfe wonge : but keepe it , fog pou mate grinde it ones ac gaine, and whan it is in the biffe, you shall holde it ouer a flambing cole, not letting it reft dill but remoming it faire and foftly and it will ware baie, & feeme fapper to the eye. And tha kepe it from all filth, & duft. To make faire Verdegrife after the newe facion.

Ale firong Amaigre, and big. baces of the filings; skales of Copper well made cleane from all dud, foure baces of Baye sait, two baces of D. ii. Tartre

Tartre oglees of redde wine, half an unce offalte are: moniace half a levained lofe og moze, and wel rathed, for it is that that multiplieth. maketh a body or lube france to the berdegrife, and let it be wel tepered with the faid binaigre, e the other thinges made into pouder very small, & that the Uinaigre be put in without measuring it : fog if there remaine any it is alwaics good: and kneeth well al togither, and put it into a newe pot well leaded within with his coner, and wel futed or clayed rounde aboute: then laie it in a hote dong billthe space of rb. oger. daies, and then take it aut, and pooze out the binaigre by little flittle. And if you will pet moze multiplie it, you shall put to it some of the other lenaine well tempered and incorporated with the aforefaid matters, butill it be as hard as you will have it: then put it in a facke opbagge of lether fast tied a laieit in a dunghill the space of fire ogeight nates: bicaufe the bagge mate not tutche the dunge, you muste putte it in a little calket of wood two fingars thicke, that it maie the forer confite and be made than takeit out, and you thall have a faire Merden grife. The commence of the state of the control of

Another vaie briefer for to baue Verdegrife.

Ake a greate earthen pot leaded within, and putiome frong Ainaigre into it, 03 els it wold profite nothing, and have in a readines a great many of skales of shearinges of copper of Laton, that be firong and small, that there mate be a great nome ber of them, and make a triangle of earth in the bottome of the pot, that the skales mate not tutche the Ainaigre. Then set the coner byon it close and well stopte with Lutam spientia, to the intent it mate take no appe, and so late it in a dunghill; 03 in some hote place of your chamber where the sunne shineth much, the space of fineten dates, than take the pot and brown wer it, 4 you shall see the Merdegrise cleave and siske

Ott

Incl

ote e it

016

an

ted

her

ghŧ

ge, án,

ada

10

ak

he

MI,

face to the scales of Copper, and therefore you shall shrape it of with a knife, and make it to fall into the Linaigres than dreife it agains as men not brickes in a fornetse, and buconer it, and make cleane the saide skales as before, and doe so buttil they be consumed, than wraine them slightly into the Unadgre, and you shall take by the Terbegrife the which you may put in to a bladder, or some other commoditions things, and you shall have sine Terbegrife, he are which you hall have sine Terbegrife, he are writen to be the said of the sai

To make a Paste or do we of Amber for Beades.

Ake foure unces of Diagant itwo buces of Somme arabike, fire unces of Timiama, thun Junces of firme Copar, an buce and a halfe of Bengewine, au unce of leies, jug. nutmegges, fire buces of platter, a poundoof blacke earth, eight fcruples of Camfire. And ficte fliepe the faide Das gant , and Comme arabike in water of fpike 02 fome other odoziferous water the fpace of three or foure daies. Then make all the faide thinges into pouder bery Imall , and flampe the Daggant and Comme in a mozter, flet if be well beaten, and put the obogifes rous pouders and the Cambre into it, and than the Diaffer and the blacke Carth, and make it fo faite and firme that you male worke it with your handes, that it cleave not to theim, and keepe it in some cooleplace, and you thall make with your mouldes beades Cones greate and fmail as you will, and drig theim in the handwe, and in handling theim, they will give a merucious (weete obour, and comfort the Baine. was lean encone a chiefe a

To counterfese Perles that fhall feeme naturall

Alke fatte oxclammy Earth wherewith mente make diches, and lette it be well purged and make cleane afall the greate sande that is in H. 119.

ft, and than factor livhat beve fromes pour will, smake the bole of them little; and letterthen byte well in the funne, and if you bake them in an oven, they wil dure tonger, and will be Gronger. Than gine them a light colour with bole armentch, a the lobite of an egge, & laie filner foile berp fine bpon them , but lveate it firft with water: and then polith the with a bogges tooth, and make them gliffer and thine. Then take the thea. ringes of parchement that be white and not colored or painted, and washe them with luke warme water, and botte them in a newe potte, butill they be well fodden, and somewhat ingrossed s waren to a substance og body, then straine them finely, and Inhan you will occupie them about your worke, lette them beluke warmer Thantake your Perle and put ft byon the ende of a needle, og fome other fine og fmal pron, to the intent the hole be not fropt, and so plonge it into the fate parchemet glue, & take it out quickly againe, and turne it round that the gine maie not red in one place ofit, but that it male be of like thicknesse rounde about the Perle, and if it appeare not thicke inough buto you, dippe it in againe, and it will the we better, that is to faic the whitnesse will thine under the glue, q will make a certaine obscure marke with in, and gliftering without, fo that it fall feeme a nas turalicelour of a Berle. And whan you hall compare him with a naturall Perle, this thal appeare alwates fairer to the epe, bicause it bath moze glode and luttre and halbe rouder. And for to make thefe your perles to be more esteemed keepe them in little bores, and thewe but a felve of them at ones, and if you will win muche you must make many of them.

DNA.

putiti

andl

caffi

To imprent medalles in bost with Dragagunt.

Ake fire bures of Desgugant, and Alepe it in frong Analyre the space of three dates. Then Admpe or beate it well, and ingroffe it into a body

2 44 4

boole or lubitance with platter ground very final, and if you will make them of other colours, put into it what pouder you will, be it white or Depimer, so that the past mair be somewhat harde, and all well incorporated rogither. Then take your hollow formes or mouloes, and annoint them a little, and all them with the saide paste, and presse it well doune, and let it orie in the sunne, t you shall baue the printe of your moldencete and sine. And of this past you make make also or ther workes as you will as bedes stones or other.

To make a past meete and good to make all maner of medalles or pictures in moulde.

Ake the bones of the legges of all forte of bear des, and put them in a pot after they be broken: Jand couer them well, and fet them in a bricke makers fournele. And whan they be cold again Campe them and braie them bery small. This done take the floure or offall of pron that is besten from it Inban it is hote and wathe it well q cleans, and what it is date againe, fampe it and braie it very small kps on a marble flone, and weate it much with frong vis naigre butill it bee like as it were an ointment, then put it in a pot well couered, and fet it in the faid four naise: and whan it is cold brate it agains byothe mars ble acrowling a watring it with a little Aqua bite, and let it daie, and it is made. This don, you hal take a dithe full of the faid floure og offall of you, and two dithes full of the first pouder, and incorporate the well togither, and when you wil make the past for to make your medalles in the moulde, weate the faide pouder with fait water, Ainaigre, Dille, og Lie, and mingle and incorporate wel alktoguther, and then frame your mevalles in the moulde, and jet them baic. This bone eaft in your mettall, or what you will make, and your medalles thatbe very faire and nete.

Tomake medalles, and figures chaeed and ims

the he hoffed, with Fifthe glued warmen all delta with

Fishe glue is that whiche loyners do vie cos monly.

Ake a fife of fifte gine of more orlette, & beate it well with a hammer boon a flint fone, than wathe it well in frethe water, and finally with luke warme water, and than put it in a newe pot, and put fome cleere water bpa it, and let it lifepe a night, then put a little fire og embers in a chafing diffe, and boile all in this little pot faire and foffly the frace of an houre and moze, butill you mate perceive that it is incorporated, or els prone it otherwise in puttinge a Daoppe bpo pour natte, e if it bive firme, fall e cleane, take it from the fice, and take it boon your medalles. that you have made ready, and let them be in this mae ner following . Take pour chaced and imbolled mes balles, and late rounde about theim a little ware canbell, to the intent that the glue fall not by, and anoint it; with hony, and laie on the glue so thicke that all the imboffing maie be covered : than fet it in the funne, and let it be equall, and fo let it date, and whan it is bried inough, it wil leule it felf from the medalle, and will be as thinne and as fine as paper and all the lie nlamentes bery well feene and perceaued be thei nes ner so subtile and small, and will have a good glosse of luftre, and folde them, a boine them lubich wate you will and they wil not breake, and if you will alter the colour of them, colour the water with Saffran og vere degrife, fo that it be fhant colozed, and ble this water to feeth the glue in, fo that it be not to thicke : fog that your worke would be to groffe, and not faire to looke to, and you maicallo give it a colour within fide oz paynt it without, and it wilbe a very faire thing.

ma ku

POU W

retit

atem

Darke

thich ya

an the li

विक्रों विवास

(0) ole

andle

you to

onan

Hyeu.

that a

Hobe

chem

Diang

To make a Greene, Yellow, Redde and Bleve cos lour without thicknesse, for to write with von

Ake Aerdegrife group beaten, and put it in a woll with Ainalgre very firong, and put to it also

and

00

lig

ME,

tis

i li

No.

Mile

Vit

alfo a liftle Comme arabike and a little inice of Bine. & the bioll beinge fo full, Coppe it, & fet it in the funne the fpace of rb. 0, rr. bates, 02 els boile it bpon the fire. and than ftraine it, and let the berdegrife be well mole ten: this done put it into the biolle againe , and keepe it well from duft, and whan pon will occupie any of it. fturrett wel togither that it mais be thicke and from bled, and write or paint with it, and it will be a faire greene. Foz to make the reode take hedde lie, and put into it some bergine tat in final pieces, and let it ficepe therin a night: then put to it a little alome; and boile it butill it becrease of the thirde parce ; then firaine if. and keepe it against you will accopie it. And whan you will put it in effecte, take almuche as thall ferne pon , and boile it againe , and put toit fome Comme Arabick, and the moze you put in the redder and clees rer it wil be, but let it be hote, and if you will have it cleere, pot into it a little Alome beaten, but bery little at ones, e you that make what colour you will, redde, darke, 03 bright . for to make the yellowe, take little apples of spincerula, not fully tipe, and fampe theint groffely in a mozter : then fliepe them in hed lie, and feeth them butill they becreafe and biminishe of the third part, and frame them finely: and then let again on the faid broth and put into ita little Alom beaten, and wha you fee it begin to boile take it from the fire, forels it would all goout, and firaine it ones againe, and to keepe it againft pe have necee of it, and what you will occupie it, furre it and trouble it, and laie it on any thing you will very thinne, and you that make a faire yellow whiche thall continew a long time, and if you adde to it a little paffran, it will be tinelier and biighter. Fosto make the Bleive, take Palma (brifti, that commeth out of Germanie whiche is like the Mower of woad, and flepe it a nighte in piffe, and in the mouning brate it byona marble fione, and put a monge it alittle undeked lime abunche no pou hall thinks

66.

thinke good, according as you had fee the colour some electe or dimme, and temper or dispet it with nothing ele but with piffe, and it wil continue a yeare or more alwaies of one colour, and whan you will put it in effect, flurre and trouble it well within the viole: and take a pen or a penfill and weate it, and you hall fee a faire Blews: and if you will give it a glode or lufter fliepe it with the fairs piffe, and some Gomme arabicke.

To make a piece of violet cloth to write or paint voor. Ake of these little appless of wallwort tree which comonly groweth on othe fides, and flampe the in a morter, and after they be thell flaped, leane them in some warme place, butil thei rotte and putris fie, then ftampe them again, and get almuch fufce out of them as you ca by preffing them in a preffe, haufing firft made ready your peeces of cloth cleane and fine, and old , and take half a outhe full of quicke lime , and meate it in a balen, fo that whate is wel weate, there maie be two or three billesfult of water aboue the time, and no moze, and poure it out handlomely that tt maie be cleere, and fliepe therin your perces ofcloth well, then take them out and driethem in the hadow. This done , take fome cleere water, and putte fome Alome into it, and boile it, and feetly pour peeces in it the space of a Credo: then take them out; and terthens date in the thadow, and whan they be date, thepe thene in the faid inice two or three times, and at enery time let them drie in the thadome, and in the winde byon a met, and let them be flutte to the intent that the colour conne not at one fide, and they thatbe made and well cologed, and to keepe them well from out , and from the afer that the colour wo not of. And this is the perfite and true fecrete to trimme and bæffe peeces that men make to paint upon, and to take all maner ofcolour, and is the meane, that the ercellet painter John the Cuangelift did ble. For to make another columnof violes

full me

11019

and

fee a

dut

ling ine,

16

118

CTR

on a

out

rell

BINE

219

oth

biolet,takelittleapples of amirtletree berpripe, and frampe them , and preffe them onder a preffe , and net out the turce of them, and fliepe your faid peeces in it, and bale them in the thadow . Fog to make a greene picce, and of diners colours for to paint on, take Tiers begrife ground fmal, and fome faffron, and tomper it with drong binaigre, and put to it almuch moze tuite of Kine, then litepe againe the faibe pieces in pille and Die theim, this bone plonge theim thiee og tiff. times in the faid colour, and dite them in the thanow. Take alfo half a quarter of oppiment, come buces of from hie and a little beaffe of the fouleft pou can get, balf an buce of Gerbegrife, an buce of Beniper berries well framped, t put all togither , and feeth it bntill it be & quarter biminthed. The ftrepe pour pieces in the faib compositions, and byte them in the hadow as before and pon hail make a faire changeable colour ? 36 you wit make also a faire grene, take the leues of the herbe called in latine & phantis, whiche is a kinde of lilly ve fintuer beluce, called of the Frenchinen Liecelgles: ling them well and get out the tutce of them, and put into it a tittle Alome famped, and it wit be the cleever, and hiepe your pieces therin oftetimes, they will receive the colours, and then bate them as befoge . But if pou Init make the of a fanguine colour, pour that make this fore falte colour with graine, wherin you hall fitepe pour pieces . If you will make them Bleme, take the nource of Line, 02 of the foze named Raphanieis, & do at befoze. And whan you wil take of the colour fro energy piece, you thall have a little gommed water, and weat the piecea little with it, and waing it well, and you thall have asmuche colour as you will, and so ble of it with a pentili whan you will. Hanty if comfatt of the

To get oile out of Talchum arvificially , and of bis

Take are pound of Talebum, and beate it smal, e put litin apot not baked no; leaded within, but thicke and

and greate of earth, and put of the fato Talebow into it. butil the pot be ful: then let the couer bpo it and binde it well with wier , and stoppe the faide pot well with Lutum /apientie, and lette it well bate and fo put it in a furneife of vaicke, og lime keele neere buto the mouth where the fire reverberateth, and whan you will take It out , beivare that it breake not . This done brate if. fmall byon the marble butill it be like bute flower, and do it quickly, to the intent it take not muche aier, and put it in a little facke pointed at the bottome like a gelley bagge, and late bponita cuppe of glaffe og forme other well leaded and glafed within, which may he meete to receive the faide oile. Then lette it boune into a wel with a corde about a timo parces, or a parce and a balfe from the water, and very nighe buto the wall, but that it tutche it not, and remoue it not in rr. operb. dates. Then if you le that it bath begon to caff fome oile you mate take it out of the well, and fette it. in fomemorite place, that is to fate in the comer of a fellar, far feare left the afer outhe infinds or any kinds of best should burt it. And leanett so longe in the said place butill all the licour become out of it: Then take the lees that remaineth, and diffil it thosolo a lembick with a finalifire augmenting it little and little ontill by the force of the fire all come out that mair comme, and it taxalled of the Altemistes the fire of Takebum, Bows the first that is gotten out by the humidite and moistnes, is called the earth, and is very medicinable. The lecond is the very richesse of the Alkemistes: And 3 will fate unto you that many whiche profess Alkus mie have fought this fecrete, and have sone in ali thinges as is here waiten, and yet coulde never finde this meanes to give it this great humwite, and in fuch abondance and with fo long time: And for asmuche as themater in it felf is very stiffe and date, so wil it have great mothnesse and in abondace. And bicause it hath ead great are, it must needes have muche maistnesse, · Wall

enery

117

tle je

Der.

er,

ike

MA

the

17.

ag

MA

k

d

I

118

30

and havinge had thefe partes there is made of it tive Clementes, feparated as you fee. Then take this laft lees , and fampe it in a mogter , and put it in a vot or cawgeon penring bpon it fome well water, and let it boile a certaine fpace, and then Traine it', and walke pour body with it, and you thall fe your fkinne wil be bery white, and will beale a manne of all maner of fkabbes and fkurf, and fwelling of the legges. And the bling the faide water for to walke your handes with. pon thall have them fofte and cleane from all fpottes or frackles. This is the partite wate 4 means to make ofle of Talebum, whiche hath many properties of the whiche the Dutchelle of Sanove bib ble and occupie. And who to ever vieth this licour, it will take awais Freckles, Spottes, Wartes, fkarres of woundes, 02 cuttes, and other markes, and in thoat fpace von thail fee a meruelouserveriece of it- It maketh white teeth, and taketh oute the loginkles of the face : Andifyou deinke of it two or three oroppes with Willie or port tage, it will make pon hane a fweete breath, if it come bicante of the flomack. It comfozieth the mother and eaufeth a good appetite, and reftozeth into his nature suery enill fromacke that is marred by some accident or accusion of Ackenes. And finally muche offired of the Alkemilles: for in putting into the laide oile some Dercurie well purifico ircongeleth incentinent and will endure the hammer, and this is bery true.

To make that all mettall fall feeme like Silver.

Ake of Aqua fortis separative, and put into it the value of viv. pence of viuer well ocaten thinne with a hamer, and so cut ir in small pieces, and let the violle upon the coles so, to heate it a little, and it will incontinent welle in the water: Then take it from the fire, and put into it some Tartare o, lees of white wine beaten into pouder smal, and put so much into it that it mais toke and drinke by the sato water, and

and you hal make a dowe of pall, wher with you hal rubbe all maner of metall what you will, and it hall feeme white as it were fine fluer.

adlant For so take numbe Fifhe, and so make a light in

Akea certaine quantite of thefe little wormes that thine and die in the night, and diffil them In a Lembick of glade with a flowe fire, and put the water that commeth of them in a violi of alaste, or some round apple of glasse that is cleere & bright and put into it foure buces of anick filner pure red, that is to faie, passed thoso we leather or kiddes fkinnes, and floupe wel the glade that no water come into it. Then place it handlomely in the middle of the nett- fo that nothing breake, and than call pour nette into the water, and it will make a goodly and cleere light and thining, and all the filbes that fee this light will runne in a thole togither, and will fall into the net: for all fifte naturally taketh pleasure to runne to. warde the light. And carripng also the said round ape ple of glasse in the night it will give a great light . It inill do the like also in a chamber.

To make a mixte flone which e being weated with a

Ake quicke time, e falt peter fined divers times. Fuis alexandrina not prepared, calamint, asmued of the one as of the other, quicke brimuone, and camure, of ethe of them two partes. And let all these thinges be bearen or liamped small e lifted thorow a farce of seene. Then put the satisfactories in a nelve linen cloth and binde them hard. This done take two greate goldsmithes crosettes or melting pottes, e put the satis powders in them, e set the one upon the other mouth to mouth, and binde them sate with wice, and Lutum sapientics so that it mate take no maner of ager e drie them in the sunne; and suban the satisfactories.

neise of bricke or lime, & whan it is cold againe take it out, and you shall since your substance of the colour of bricke, and it shal be partite and good. And whan you be of it for to make a fire or light a candell, we ate it with a droppe of water, or with a little spettle, & incontinent put to it your watche, & it will light and burne. And whan you will quench it againe, blowe it as you blowe out a candell and you shall blow it out.

To make a Vernish of Mastick to lay upon pains

Ake two vinces of harve Wasticke, and an vince of the oile of a streetee. That take a little new pot, a put the mastick into it beaten of sampt, and so melte it with a little size. This done put into it the oile, and let it boile a little, and stirre it sit to gither, and let it boile almost nothing, bicause the thermishe woods to clamming and to know if inher stode imough, put into it a Beamer sether, wifit burns by and by, it is a signe that it is made, keepeth wel fro out. And whan you will occupie it, let it remaine in the sume boutilit be hote, and whan it is vicagaine to built give a very faire gloss of lustre.

formake that a white fkinne shall bade blacke to at a second so a leopard or paniber and so also make grey beare blacke.

Ake Litarge of likeet one once, is once of quick lime, and three balingful of inster, and feeth al this in a newe little pot with a small ure, but il thare warms. Then take it from the sire, mir fing it alwaies, with a slicke, and it until be made. That take a Bensili of Hogges bristle, and marke your white same lotte spoots one spotte here and another there; one mighe onto an other, and some what great according to your skinge. Then drive them in the sunne, t whan the skin is dated by atte

beste it with a wande and you hall fee the spottes dimme of the colour of Taunie. And if it be not well colosed to your minde you maie doe it ones againe touching the same places you did before, a the colour will be livelier, this doying you shal come to your purpose. And this colour keepeth alwaics, and grueth a good odour. Also laiving the saide matter byon the heares of a mans head or bette that is grey, it will make them blacke.

Tomake good sile of Nuemeggere

Ake two or three pounds of Putniegges, and cut them small, and framps them well, then put them in a van and heate them mirring, them als lvates together. This done, you thall put them into a cannelle of Arog linen cloth, and put them in a preffe, and presse theim well, and gette out all the icour of them. Whiche wilbe like Manna. And then thrape to from the Cannes bagge almuche as you can with a knife, then put it in some bestell of glasse and soppets well, but fet it not in the funne although it seeme enil fauozed: foz it will ware cleere and faire of it felt with in ten oz rb. daies, and is worth thrife as much as the Butmegge it felfe. And this oile bath great bertue for to chafe and heate, and in annointing the Romacke warme, it (wageth the paine of the mother, and Scien Bikes.

Tomake parfite oile of Spike.

Ake the floures of spicke nete and parfite, and in quantite assuche as you mate get, and stape them swell, them put them in a little canucs bagge strong, and prese them onder a prese as harde as you can, and take it by togither diligitly although it seems fuell sauced, and put it in a strong bestell of glasse but set it not in the sunne, so, it will be electe of it self, and ware saice and bright, and wil have a very sharpe odour as pottle. And by like meane mate you make

inake offe of Lauander, and serve your turne with it in many thinges, bicause it is very hote tharpe, and conforteth the stomake, and is a man put some of this well water, it wil smell al of it whan a man watheth his handes with it. And of this water menne vie sor sweete Balles and many other thinges.

To make odoriferous ofle of Storax.

one

are

1.08

ett

tut

th

It S

ab

Ake a bottell of double glasse, and put into it a pounde of oile of sweete Almondes, and source inces of Storax, grossely broken and cleane, and put it into it, stopping it well. Then sette it byon the hote embers butill the Storax be molten, then take it from the fire, beying so hote as it is put into it basse an unce of Pastick made into pouder, and whan it is colde, straine it diligently pressing and wringing well the bottom. And if you will make it more oboriserous you shall abbe to it some Bengewine, and two buces of cloues, and it will be parsite.

To make an odoriforous oile of Benge wine.

Ake a pounde of good Bengelvine, and beate it fmall, and put it in a limbethe weil glewed and cloted with patios els into fome violl of glaffe. to that you male put in your hande, and let it bee thas lowe and not very depe, bicaule the oile maie mounte by with eale. And put therebyon two pounds of role water, and incorporate it well togitherithis doen, let on the couer of the Limbecke, and trimme it so well that it maie not breath out. Then give it a flowe fire, in foche wife that pe maie gette out some water, and augmente pour fire little and little, ontill the oile bes gin to come forthe, and by and by chaunge the recipie ent og receptogie, pouring out the firtt-water into fore biolle, and then give it a good and quicke fire, butill you thinke you have draine out three onces and a half of oile, and kepe it in some viole of glasse weil stopte, and leave it in the Sunne the frace of, big. baies, and 11. t. Let Deg

it will be partite and good. And thus male you make oile of Storar, and if poupatte to it folver baces of Storar, and if poupatte to it folver baces of Storar, and if poupatte to it folver baces of Storars.

White of mana To make good sile of Ladanum, and

Ake a pounde of good Ladaum, and cut it as simall as you can, and put it in a pot of Copper, and put into it fire buces of Kose water, sowet unces of Dile of sweete Almondes, this doen seeth it faire and softly the space of two howers, and straine it so often butil the oile ware clere, and it wil be perfite and good oile of Ladaum. And first of at in taking awaie the pearth, if you knewe that it were not cleane, take the said Ladaum, and cut it small, and put it in Kose water byou the fire so; to melte it, then take it of againe, and let it stand and rest, the space of halfe an hower, and gather togither that is byermore with a spone, and putte it again into Kose water, butill it be thosowe coice, and than make and compounde it as before.

g To make oile of Orenge flowers, and other

Ake fresheand cleane flowers of Drenges one pounde, and put them in a great bioli of glade at the fire, and put to them a pound and a half of livete Almonde offe, and a little burned As dome's Three graines of Ambergrife, are graines of spulle, lire scruples of Camfere, and brate them after the accustomed maner. First of all the Bushe, then the Amber, with fine Suger as moche as a Beanc, tems pered with altitle Role water , and braie the Cams are a lone with Souger, and put it in lake; but lette there not bee to moche of it; bicaufe that the fauour of it is to tharpe, and put in but a little at ones, for you mate alwaie adde to, but you can not diminify it, whe it is ones in. And let not the violl be to full, to the endent you make mire and tourne op and soune the compolicions

policions, for to incorporate them, and leave theim in the Sunne, eightene or twentie vaies, butil a monety bee palie, and it will bee partie, and that the flowers mate feeth the more in the oile, then frain theim, and mate feeth the more in the oile, then frain theim, and wring them well, and put theim again into the biolic in the Sunne, the space of twoo or three vaies, butil it purifie. This booting you shall have a merueitous ofte, and of a very good obout, and if the flowers seme ontopou but a fewe, you mate put other whom theim, and thei will augmente the odour: by this meane you mate take of all sortes of swete flowers, and have oile of divers sortes, bling the meanes asortiated.

liole

AL.

ntil ile

pon let it

ther

teit

ak

8

Be

the

enn!

1115

rof

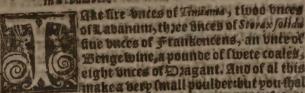
PON

١

To make a parfume sodamly in a chamber, where a sieke man lieth.

Ake a little yearthen potte, and putte into it a putmegge, two fcruples of the flicke of Cloues, two fcruples of the flicke of Sinamome, fower feruples of Storax calamita, Kole water, or water of Spike, or some other sweete water, and seeth it. Then put it in a pot sharde, with a fewe hote assessment coales under it, and set it in the champet, and the smalle thereof shall give a very sweete sa miable and hartie savour.

To make long and rounde parfumers to burne to der



int the scales hand the Dragant to flepe in Role waster, or some other scales. Then stampe theim in a morter, and put into them all the pouloers, and sampe theim so that their mais be well incorporated togicher. Then the

put in the coles stamping alwaies, and incorporating it, and put so moche in of it, that the paste ware some inhat harde. Anothen make your parsumes long and round as you will, and drie them well in the shadow. And if you will not bestowe so moche cost byon them, take the lees and bottome that remaineth, of some sweete odoriferous waters, and make thereof a poulder, and thei shall be good, putting to them a little Timisma, the whiche will multiplie your swoozke, and make a good odoure, and if you put to it a little Tamistic, thei will make a noise in burning, as it were cracking discussed a make and paste of the same cracking and some and the same of the sam

To make a fine and frete ponder of Cipres.

Ake foure onces of Cardamomum og toun Berle, two bices of Storax folids, two buces of Frans kenfence, the buces of dete red Rofes, an unce of Smidalum cetrinum, three onces of Bengewine , two pinces of Cloues, a pounde and a half of cleane Egge thels, eight graines of mulke, fire feruples of Caffre, and of al thele danges make pouder, eche of them by it felfe, and let the pouder of the @gge helles be berg fine, than pur the Caffre molten into the fato pouder, and the Bulke braied fmall with a little fine Sugar, and let all be wel incorporated together in the morter, and lifted fmall, and fo all made tuto fine pouder, and keepeit in some bestell of glasse that it take no aier, for it ivola lofe some of his odour. Hou mate make also of it another fort no leffe good 4 of another colour. Take reade ore dung in the moneth of Pale, and due ft wel, and make thereof very small ponder lifted, and note that of it false it will give a very good favour alone initiout any other thing with it? for in that leafon of hale all maner of floinces freeli pleasantly. And he that knews not what it were would indge it to be a pouder made of a thouland herbes : not with fanding put into it some of the foresate pouders suche as you Put · ile

teo.

oul Ti

and

cre

w

irc,

160

NO

oof

te

of

Ing

hall thinke good, and also put to it some Buske, Ams bergrife, and Camfire, after as you wil make it good.

To grinde Ambergrise for to put with other drogs ges, to gine them a good odour, and to make little markes and fouttes voon beades.

Ake asmuche Ambergrise as you will, at the leaft a graine, & take a droppe of oile of fluccte Almondes, 02 of Gelsemines, 02 of the 02 of the oile of 13en, whiche the parlumers do comonly ble in all their parfumes and odours, for of it felfe it hath no fauour at all , but giueth an odour bnto all thinges where it cometh, and never wareth enill at any time, and if peraduefure pou had neither one not the other. take two Almondes, and frampe them, and take the iupce of them, and braie the Amber with it, and if you will get out muche of it, lette the faid Amber fliepe a night in the oile: then braie it nexp fmall: for the more pou bear it, the more it worketh his effect in mingling it with mulke, and other fweete drouges. And if you will make fwecte and odoziferous markes buon a vater of beades, take fine buces of dagant, and fleepe it in role water the space of three pales with asmuche inater as will be aboue ir foure fingers, then beate it boo a moster, and putto it two buces of Ladanum, two Butmegges, f an bnee and a haife of Storax folida, and afmuche of fine Cinamome, half au buce of Spicknarde. And let al thefe thinges be made in pouder bery final, and lifted thosows a feene of farce, alid incorporated with the diagant. And whan they be well incorporas ted, you hal put to them some good mufke of Leuant, that is to lay eight graines, and ure graines of Ambers grife, three graines of Ctuet, the feruples of Cafet, & braical wel in the maner aforefaid with the fair offe, wet let it be incorporated with the faid past or bowe. And if it be not hard to your minde , forto call it into a facion and to make the whole in it, let it remaine fo B.111. 全3至以神文

a dase of two bottil you mate well handle it. Than facion your beades so, to make markes upon them with it, in making two little roses of sluer upon the corners of the holds so, so keepe them from the heate of sweating of the handes, and so die them in the shadowc, and whan you hold the beades in your handes, it will give a meruelous obour and sweete smell, and shalbe a pece of worke so, kadies, gentill wemen, and personages of greate estate: so, in keping them among their clothes, they shall take the obour of it.

To make fine Muscardines, white and Redde.

Ake what quantite you will of white Dage gant, and frieve it in Kofe water, that it be well coursed with it the space of two bases: Then stampe it well in a mozter, and make it into a body of masse with slower of Amilum of barley that is fine and cleane, and a little fine Sugar, and as muche pouder of Baltick as will lie byon a penny, and a little Bulke well broken a fonder, and make hereof patte or dowe, the whiche you thall remone and flirre by and boune betwirte pour handes benng faire and cleane, butill all be well incoppopated togie ther; And if you put to it a little Irios, and white Saus ders the white ones thall be the belt, a if you put to it redde Sanders they wilbe redde, ozels some dagons blood. This done cut them very fmall, and date them in the hadow, and make them fo fine that they male be like fande, and than they hall be made fo that you maje blethem as you will.

To make sounterfete Camfire,

Ake soure buces of white Wernishe, two buces of Pastick, and asmuche of white Tucens, two dragmes of true Camare, and lette all be made into ane pouder then take the whites of source egges, and a little Aqua bite, and so beate it well togither that it become in a some, then incorporate welche said thinges

m

nà

6

M

thinges togither, & facion your little bailes og loues, and fette them in the funne during the figue of Leo. the space of finetene or twentie baies, as long as pou shall thinke good, and it will come into suche pers fection, as that whiche is conterfeted in Conftantis noble.

Tomake the berde growe, and to keepe that the beares fall not of.

Ake as many Bees as you thall thinke good, whan menne do emptie the Dives, and burne them in a fire pan, and make a bery fine pouder of them, and inco 200 ate them togither. The you that make some ofle of greene Lifardes that be downed in comon oile colde, and thall put it in a bottle of glaffe befoze the fire, and make it boile untill the Lizardes beaff, than take it of and fet it in the funne the space of rb. 02 rr. vales, and keepe it to with the beattes in it and it will be an oile as cleere as fine Gold , and will kespe wel. Incopposate the fato pouder with this oile, and anothe mouning and evening the bare place wher you will that the heare thall not fall of, and they will not fall awate, but growe aboundantly. But firit you mul make some lie with the alhes of vines, and boile in it these three herbes, that is to sale, Capillus veneris, Agrimonie, and Edera arborea, of eche of them fine hands fuls , and whan it is fooden, fraine it, and keepe it from dult, and walhe your head with it twife or thrife a weke, and whan it is date anoint your felf with this hintment, t by the meanes of this walhing the heares will growe thicke and longe: fogit augmenteth the length of them, and kepeth them from falling . This bath bene experimented and proued of divers menne, that have bene very pilo and balde.

To get away the beare, from what place you will, Ake foure buces of fresh quick lime, an buce of ogs L pimet in pouder, a pottle of trong lie, t put al this into BARRE

into a pot, and put to it the faide pouders, and boile it fo long butill it ware thicke, oz els deepe a Duckes fether into it, and if it pill og falt of, than it is fodden, and mire it oftentimes, and in feething it will ware into a body og maffe, then keepe it in a potte leaved within, and whan you will, spreade it abrode hands fomely, and late it with measure byon the place wher pou will the heare hall fall of . But anoint frie the place with oile of sweete Almondes, then late bpon it the latte composition, and you that not feele the heate at all, 02 els very little. But if in cace you have a fine or tender fkin, that canfeth you to feele the heate that pou can not sufferit, but ff pon can endure it, it will the soner worke his effect. Deberwise, take two buces of role water, an vnce of Plantaine water, halfe an bnce of fine fugar, and put them togither, and weate pour face with it, and incontinent the heate wil ceafe. And you mais make this medecine every lecond dais untill you have your intent and purpole. And if you feare to do that whiche hath bene experimented, make thefe others, that is to faie, take falt Armoniack, and the gall of a he Goate, and braie them togither, and anoint the place fro whence you will take the heares, and thei will fall awaie. Bou thall take also the fuice or sucke of the roote of Celidonia, and a little orpiment, the inice of Juie, and Antes , 02 Emettes.egges with a little Uinaigre, and incorporate all togither, and anoint the place with it and the heares will fal away, s if it greeue you, weate it with the afozelato water, and you hal alaie the heate of it.

To make bore beares blacken ons should to an an

Ake fine flagons full of raine water, and feeth it with firong Athes, t put into it some Litarge of Polo the quantite of fire vinces, with a handfull of a blacke figge tree leaves, and as much of fage, and let it feeth until it be diminished of a quarter, and than

ano

felfe

but f

en.

lhb,

the

17 15

afe

ne

tes

than it is bone and made, wathe your heade with this composition twife a weeke, and whan your bead is bate againe, take the fuice of fage, and put into ft an buce of tartre og leefe of redde wine, and half an buce of the litarge of gold, and have ready a combe of leade whiche you thall anoint with the faide suice and fo kembe your head and your bearde well with it, and they will become incontinent blacke, bling the faide combe with the faid tuice and pouder , whiche thinge bath ben proued. For the like effect you hall take oile of tartre, and beate it, & whan you have washed your bead and deted it againe, you thall anoint your combe with the faide ofle, and to kembe your heade in the Sunne a good while, og cle anoint pour felfe with a fponge for to make your beares black, and do it twife of theife a day, fin a weke you thall have your heares as blacke as ever they were, and the like mate you do to your beard, and if you will have it favour fwetely ble at the ende fome oile of Bengelvine for to anoint the cobe withal, for it beiveth like wife to the blacking of the heares, and is of good landur. This is an ercels lent fecret . For the like alfo, take white Bony, and diffill it in a Limbeck of glaffe, with a harpe fire, and keepe that licour that commeth of it, and wathe your bead with it, and whan it is dife againe, anoint your felf with it & the heare will be blacke. Take also good Saffran , & incoapogate it well with polkes of Egges roffed, and a little Honny, and you thall make of it, as it were a maner of outment, with the which you that anoint your head or berd morning and enening, and continuing so a moneth at the leaft in walhing your felfe often, the beares will be of the colour of Gold: but first anoint the kobe with oils of bitter Aimondes, and do that while pe are in the funne, and the heares will be bright and faire as Bold. Take also the roots of succorie, and feeth it with lie, and in continuing of et, it will make your heares white, and drie your felfe

- 33

in the Sounne, and walke your felfe twife a weeked and boile alfo in the lie fome commine, lickerous, and whan your beare is dric againe, parfume theim with micke brimftone, and they will become of the colour of Bold. To make also hope heares blacke, take black Sope, and quicke lime, and fome litarge of Golde, and make thereof as it were an ointment, and rubbe your heaves with it, and continue to a while accord bing as you shall fee neede, and whan they be become blacke, icaue theim fo, and if they returne to be white againe, boe as befoze. Alfo for to make them Redde. being hore and white, take three bandfuls of Walnutte leanes, and a handfull of the pilles of Pomes granades, and diffill them in a limbeck of glaffe: then wathe onely your white heares and not your face, for pou fould than make it blacke, and boying thus the frace of finetene bales, it will continue a moneth, and pou hall have your heare Redde. Take also grounde wormes burned, and make thereof pouder, also the leanes of a blacke Figge tree, and make thereof a fine vouder, and temper it with oile of almondes, and thep will be Blacke. Pow to make them growe a pale and autchly, take a certaine quatite of Bennes egges, and feeth them whole in water: than take out the pelkes, and frie the in a frigng pan without any other thing, butill there come furthe of theim fome bumibite and molfure: then take them of and putte them in a little bagge, and preffe them in a preffe, and get out all the Inbitance that maye come out of them: then burne an are home, and make thereof pauder, and incorporate it with the faid licour, and put to it also goates turbes burned: and fo anoint the bare place with the faide co polition divers times, and the heares will growe incontinent after.

To make white beare in the shadowe: without the sunne, and shall become white and shining like filmer.

Take

Vith

lack

(020

ttre

lite

de,

ale

Res

mb

noe the fine

no

10.

te

. Ake of the roote of the greater rentozy three buces with two buces of gomme Arabick and Fasmuche of Dragant and Alome, a pound of 6- Mentiten Dope, a pound of Alumen fecis alba. and have ready first reb. pounde of river water, and pat into it of this roote of Centozie cut with a felne of his leanes whiche you hall boile ontill the water piminithe of the thirde parte, then lette it fand in the funne the space of finetene bates, and boile in it all the faide thinges, and than it is called of the Frenche menne and Italians Blonde a la venitiane, And in the morning whan you pleafe wath your heare wel with it, and waappe or binde theim by in a Maptkin or kerchtef, and whan nighte cometh pou thall washe theim ozoinarily, and putte into it this your lie of the herbe called vitriol, then luipe them drie where you thinke good, be it in the funne og by the fire, and to this twife or thrife a weeke, and your heares will be white and hine as it were filmer. (12) northed and the Brather's

Afofte dowe or paste as it were Pomatum, to washe the handes, and whan the mouth, Nose, Lippes, or Handes do chincke or chappe, and it keepeth the sleshe softe and sweete.

Ake white Almondes, Almenfeit, flower of Amilum of eche of them fire vaces, white Pine apple kernels, cleane feedes of Bourdes, and Beane flower, of eche of them fouce unces, pouder of Cloues, Storax folids in pouder, and Dacasleb in pouder of eche of them three vaces, with two buces of white Balte beaten, a pound of white Ponine, and almuche of venile Sope, a scruple of Pulke and as muche of Cluet, the whites of tene Egges. Firste take the Almondes, and Pine apple kernels, with the seedes of Gourdes of Pelons that be very white and neat, and sampe the well in a morter. And unce that all the importance is that they bee all well have

Hausen H

Camped bery finall: then put in the Alumen fecis, and fampe them well, than put in the Bonie and incorpos rate it well togither with the pettle, And after this. pou thall put in the fope cutt in small pieces , and incorporate them diligently, this don, put in two pound and a halfof the herbe called Brionis, & temper all mell. Abut all this into a newe pot, and leave it so covered a daje, then let it on a fire of coles with out smoke, and lette it feeth the space of a quarter of an houre, and Gurre it al waies in the pot with a wooden frome, that it cleave not to the bottome, and to take fome entit fanour, then take it from the fire, and poure it out into a greate earthen pan. Then put into it the forefaide flower, and that beying well incorporated, put in the pouder of Cloues, and all the other pouders togither and all being well incorporated, court it close that it maie take no aier, and lette it remains to the frace of ten dates. Thru put into it the Mecaleb, the mulke and the cluet braid and beaten very fmall, and incorporate all well togither with a flife, this done put in the ege nes beaten , fo that they become as it were a faim o2 frothe, and then put in the falt, and mire al well togis ther, in suche wife that the whole maie be well incozo pogated . And then the paffe og bowe wilbe of a Brate colour, and oposiferous, and is called Imperial ointe ment, bicaule it is a thing noble and full of vertu, and a man mate ble alwates of this precious odour lubich conforteth the memorie, and if you ble it to walk your handes and face with, it will give a sweete favour to them, and maketh the fleshe delicate and softe, white and well fauozing, and closeth by quickly al manes of sleftes, thinkes or chappes of the mouth, bandes and lippes. And if you will not wathe your felle with it. anoint your felf morning and evening, and you spail incontinent be healed, for this bath bene many times promed by experience. The state and a state of state at 112 1 113 White Pomature, fine and fracts for great fordes

then

Take

dig,

line

Hind Jekl.

eda

and

nb

at

1

lto

HOE

the

it it

eof

and

ate

02

1

Offi

an:

to

RE

Ake thirty or twenty Appiane apples, or other tendre and mellowe Apples and dinide them in tofoure partes, and make them cleane within and without. Then take Cloues, and Sinamome, fricke the apples full of it as they were larded, to late the in role water, that thei maie be couered ouer with the faid water, and put into it fire putmegges, with two drammes of Pace, and lette them thus lie a flicpe the space of fire daies, and lette them be well couered. Then take Hagges greafe, & take of from it the little fkinne that is byon it and cut it very fmall, and put it to purge in fresh and cleere water, three or foure dates and change the water thrife a dais, and put it the latt time to depe in Rolewater, or some other sweete was ter, and by this meanes it that be wel purged and purified, and that not have but a good favour and obout, then take three or fours pound of the law greale, and put it in a pot or other bellell that is not greake, nor fauozeth entill, and put the apples, cut in petes as they are into the faid pot or beffell, and adde therto an bine of the oile of Drenges, and of the water whiche the Frenche men call Eau de nafe, whereof we haus spoken in the firste parte of this morke, or some other sweete and odoziferous water, so that all maje be under the water , and boile them an houre as more with a flowe fire, ontill the Apples be inell fooden, and then breake theim well with a woodden dife, that they mate bee turned as it were into a booth, this done palle theur through a frainer, and then fraine them hote againe thorow another finer and close fixainer: and whiles it is thus bote, put into it three buces and a half of white mare cut herp (mail, and timo buces of white Sandaluns made in pouder very fine and mirt togither butil it be all well incorporated: and whan it is colde, walhe if with rose water butill it be perycleere, and this Pomes sum wil be as white as inowe. And after it is walhed, ron hall put to theight graines of Puthe, and foure L,iti, 101

graines of Ambergrife that bee berp finally ground, and fo incorporate well al togither, and leave it in the ater abrode the space of fine or fire nightes, and the Pomatum wilbe partice good and soogtferous, And if von will not have it thus perfits , pou maie put leffs drogres to it as Bulke and Amber: but here note and buberstand that we have made of it divers times, and neuer tefte of this order aforefaid, and it bath be er tellent parfite and good. There is also another forte of it whiche ferueth for every hote bileale, and for to anoint the hardes, the mouthe, and note, as is afore fait. Dake two buces of theepo fuet, and an once of Coates fuet, and choppe it final, and melt it, and their Araine it thosow a Arainer, and put into it three bus tes of neive ware, and two onces of the oile of fiveete Almondes: And melte all this on a flotoe fire, mirping and finering it altonies: than take it of , and adde to it foure feruples of Camfire broken', and mingle it fill rogither butill it be colve, and to heepe it, and anothe pour felfe withalf viligentty. Alere is another better than this and well allowed eppoued, whiche is made as followeth. Take newe ware, the fuet of a be goate. and the marowe of an Dre, of eche of them an bure and a halfe, an unce of the ofle of Saint Johns wart, and asmuche of oile of Koles, and asmuche salt bear ten very finalle but out the fact and maro we and melt them, and fraine them, this bon let them boon a flow fire fo that they mais not be fkant warme : and putte the ware being cut in peres, with the faide oile and falt, and mingle them well togither with pour life of woode. Then take it from the fire, and put into it fipe Terupules of Camtere , fome what beaten, and mire it alwaics butill it bee colde . Then beepe it in earth rupper leaded within. And the older it is, the better it is. Denne ble of it fo; all maner of hote vileale, foz chappes or thinckes of the pole, South, Lippes, or handes, and for kibes on Childrens beeles, and airs

Veenmens

wit

H TON

for a felon of catter heare, for in anointinge theim with this, they will goe awaic, and also taketh awaie the paine, as it bath bene well proved many a time.

For those that have affinking breath, bisanse of

Ake an once of Sage, and make there of pouder, these unies of Rolemarie floures, balfe an unie of Cloues, two drawnes of the Sinamom, two Putsmegges, two graines of Hufkr, and make them all into pouder. Then take

annuche purified Pointe as that bee sufficient to knothe the saide ponders, of to incorporate their well togither, this done, put it in a dope of earth and lette it remaine in the Dainne source; thue dates, and it will be parfite. Then take of thurthe marning safting halfe are direct, and as mucheat night at the instentit may confort the meaner, that it to drupt tool now puttiffe in the komatke, and in bling it offernimes you that be eared, and of the direct.

James " N hangh stain

610-101

le

8

Homeka our hanc a good fromache, that hash a

Ake Arotenia, Kue, penatical a fine opinion of comments of white entire, halfe a pounds of white Ponny, and voile it untilities fod opinion and cioues, of sche halfe and once. This done frame it, and keepe it in some beight of glasse, against you have neede of it, and teke thereof in the morning the beight of two or three and gers in a glasse, and lette it be somiobat luke warms, and it will confort your stomacke, but his it not is nuche.

A remedy for bim that can not keepe bis meate in bis stomake, without vomiting.

this pu

ittutt

fet by

\$ 1910

enerr

clers. 2

parpoli

forte of

png

a Dich

ofpect

Ake Duinces, and make theim cleane within and without, and feeth them in Arog vinaigre, then flampe them in a moster, and put into the a little mustard seeds beaten into poudse, to incosporate well all togisher, t lay it bote voon a linen cloth putting voon it some pouder of Cloues, t lay it voon his breast, and in doying this three or foure times, he shall keepe his meate without vomitting.

Tomake anaturall mbite Skinne.

Ake a poune of distilled binature, with as much water of Courdes, and put them into two bie olles, then put into the bioll with the Tinaigre an buce of Litarge beaten bery small, and into the bis oll with the water of Courdes an buce of falt Gemme, and let thele two biolies bpo a tile nigh buto the fire. and let them boile an houre; then plucke the tile back. and let them roole: this come, let them in the funne the space of eight paies, & than keepe the butill you have neede of them. And whan you will ble of them, take a diffe or gobiet, and put as muche of the one as of the other into the faloe office or cuppe, and it will become as white as milke, and so walh your face with it with a Tronge, rubbing well the flethe, and it will ware as white and as loft as cotton, and belicate to tutche, and of meruelous effect. But if you will make it redde and thining, take a pour of white binaigre diffilled twife: for te thall be the better, and put it into a little biolle. and put infort an buce of redde handers, cut and bear ten, and to made into a very fine pouver. This done feeth it on the fire the space of half au houre, and put into it a little Aloine beaten, for it will augment the alolle of it; and if you will have it of a good odour og fauour for any great Lord of prince, you maje put to it two grains of Pulke of Civette, than lyzinkle: 03 meate

weate it a little with a sponge, and if perchaunce it be to redde, you maic put into it a little Alome, and it wil wave cleere, and so you shall make a faire shiring redde of it, whiche will make a sweete siethe of skin.

To make the fleshe or skin faire and bright.

Take a pound of white tartre, half a vound of Tale and put al muche lalt, and put al into a pot not bake or aneled, & couer it. This don binde it with wier, and fet it to calcine in a keell of lime og of backe, tha take ttout, and braie it small boon a marble fone. After this put it into a little bagge pointed at the ende like an Troctas barge, and hange it in a moift place that it tutch nothing, and that to much enter not into it. & fet under it some cup of glasse to receive the oile that thall come out of it the space of fluetene by rr. baies moze oz leffe occozoing as it halbe in a moift place: and keepe this oile as a treasure. And first washe your felf with lie or water and whan you are drie againe. weate a sponge of a linen cloth in the saide oile, and rubbe your fainne finely with it, and you hal fee that every spot wil go of, be it sunne burning og any other impediment, and wil make your flethe lubite, foft and clere. And in continuing this you that attaine to your unrpole in fewe dates. And if you will make an other forte of it, whiche men ble nowly in Tenife, take two long white Bourdes, and thre diffes full of falis the blacke spottes or eles at the ender as thei call them bepng taken awaie, with the cromme of three white loues, and stepe thein milke one night, and then take a dispetull of the feedes of Delons, with half a dispful of peche hernels made cleane of their fkinne og ville. and a pound of white Bine apple kernels, and let all be well fampt in a mozter eche one a parte, and two great pigeons, the which you that cut in pieces a line, naking out onely the bowels, and to let all to diffil to gither in a limbeck of glaffe, and ble of the lame water

Dis

that cometh thereof and it will make your skinne and ales faire & soft, as it hath diners times bene proved.

To cleere and make cheene the face from all maner of spottes,

Ake two pounde of turpentine of Centie, and twelve newe laive egges of the which you had onely take out the white, and distill all togither in a limbeck of glasse twise, then put into the said was ter ten scruples of Camtere beaten, and dissolve it weld in water, than take an unce of the said water, and as muche of the water of a tozteise, and put all togither, and washe well your face with it divers times and it will ware cleane and cleare from spottes.

To take a wate a ring worme tetter, or spottes and other markes, or els a privie marke in the body by birth.

o: fire p

pont pt

in femi

netbit

aut of

bellel

face t

alpal

often

bing

Ake a pound of Sal nitrum, and asmuche tartre of white wine, and ftape ethe of them be it felfe very small, and then incorporate the togither, and fifte them in a fine farre fo that all mate bee well mirts togither, then putte the faide pouder in a potte of pearth, made pointed like a Sugre lofe, and fo close and ftraight togither, then sette a hote cole bpon the toppe of it, butill it burne and consume of it selfe, and it that be the falt nitrum bicause that the motie fubtill and moift partes , and the groffe parte whiche is the tartre, will calcine of it, and wilbelike a cake, the whiche you hall breake in small peces in a diche, and put some warme water byon it, so that all mais turne into water, and for to make the thing neter, you thall vistill the faid water in a guttur of felt, and then the water wilbe cleere. This done you hall put the avater into a newe potte, fetting it bpon the hote coles azalles that it maie franticeth, butill almost all the water be dronke by Authen you that take the pouder subject emaineth in the bottome, for it is the bontie and bed of algour works then take a bioli of Sirope, e put in to it foure buces of diffilled binaigre, with an duce of Agua bite of three dimilinges. This done put 1013 47 年 into

and

ther was

bel

dali her,

DE

ette

ber,

vell

atte

d fo

pon elfe,

offe

the

je,

als

then

the

iles

der

ntie

1,30

into it of the faid pouder, incorporating it well togis ther, & leave it three vaies in the funne well floptiand in the morning whan you rife, and at night like foife wathe the spottes of your booy and they wil go awate thortiy and neuer growe again, and it wil make your fhin white and faire where you wash it with this was ter. Alfo fo; the fame effect, take white wine leen, and fet it in some tozner of your house wpo the panement, and let it there ogie well : then burne it in a pot thard oz fire pan , butill you maie make pouder of it . This bone put it into a bagge of the fathio of a gelley bagge in fome moift place that it tutche no mall, e fet binders neth it a cup of glaffe to receine the oile that wil come out of it within rr. og rrr. dates , and keepe it in some bestell of glasse as a precious thing, and anothe your face ther with, and the markes of fpottes will vanithe awate in thoat fpace, to that your fleth & fain Gall become lofte. And if you will haue it obogiferous og well fauozing, put into it fome Cloues. And to take awaie lentilles from your face, and that quickly, take fine 02 fire ore galles, and two pound of Alome, fire buces of fine fugre, and eight limons cut very imail, diffill all this in a limbeck of glasse, and put into the faid water an once of fublime beaten into final pouder & fo put if in a veffel of glaffe, e let it fand in the funne the fpace of ten vales and than it will be parfite, than male you wall the lentilles with it, with a little fall fpoge rubs bing hard the flethe, and they will go of in thost time, and fo your face that remaine white & faire. Pou maie alfo take the fire pan, and bete it bete, and late bpo it a bith full of wheate to roft, then fiape it hote as it is, and firaine it and fo get out the licour of it, and rubbe the lentilles with it and they will thostly go of.

To take awaie red rubies that growe in the face by reason of the heate of the Liner.

The hogges suet wel purified beimftone asmuch of thone as of thother in that there water distilled of P. ij. a peche

a Peche tree and ferne, and incorposate all togither with a sowe fire, and make there an ointment where with you thall annoint your felfe divers times, and they will go awaie. In the meane time abliaine from wine and all hote thinges: and to take awaie a ringe-worme, take celyboine early in the morning, and stampe it between two stones, and laie it byon the place, and in bling this oftentimes you that should be bealto.

To take of from the bandes or feete the bardreffe of the fielde gotten by labour.

ount

02)

Hon

Ake nelve ware, Acrdegrife, and Blane rafil, of eche of them an buce, thalfan buce of lublime two drammes of burned Alowe, two buces of offe of roles, and all this beyng braid bery imal, make . therof an ointmet with a flow are: This done weste the wart of hato nethe in water, of hote lie, and pare it handlomely with a raloz, and to late of this omimer. spon it with a platter, and continuing this same, it will go awaie. Pouthall take also the fishes of line feeds, and with firong Uinatgre you that make a past or down fomewhat hard, and ble to late it boon the hard delly and it will shortly date by. You shall take als fo greene ware, and spreade it boon a plaister, and lay it byon the place, beying first weated with water, them ent the baco dech as finely as you can, e in bling this, it will kill the coore, so that it thall growe no moze.

Another fecret to take away wartes or bard flesh that growe bet were mens taes.

Ake the greatest singreene of Walles, take of the dictie outmand thin skin that is boom it, and laie the same beste upon the wart ophards slesh between the toes that it maie the right boon it so this sine of sire times in the morning and enening, and they will go a waie all though they were never so ald, weate them well and pare them as much as you

cart, and take of the faide herbe and make inice of it. and put into it a little burned Alome, and incorporate it togither, and late bpo it a little burned Alome, e ini composate it togither, & laie little weate pieces buon the place that it mate bee alwates freshe, and within ten or twelve dates, the wart or hard fieth wilbe gone fo that you shall feele it no moze. A man mate make pet another meanes, take the faulkes of Brionia 02 infloe Courdes, and burne them, and make fine aftes of theim. Then take the leaves of the laide Brionia 02 wilde Courdes, and of the leaves of Wolin or Long's wort, and of his doures and fampe theim, and fo get cout the inice. This don, take of the laid albes, and put casmuche of it into the said spice, as will make it like ounto anountment: and therwith anoint your wartes and hard flethe, and they will goe awaie and never growe againe. If you take also the floures of Bolin og! Longwort and distill them in a Limbeck of glasse, and weate them often with the water, and than tas king the faid floures and breaking them between flug Rones, and late them byo the place of the wartes bing ding them with some linen cloth, and downg it oftens times they will confume awaie.

To make letters of Gold and Silver emboffed,

Ake two ozthzee garlike heades and pille them and make them cleane and flampe them, and get out asmuche tuice of them as you can, and put a little inck into it untill it be black, ozels a little Saffcan in pouder without inck, and write with the same tuice great letters, ozother: and lette them drie, then go over them againe ones moze, for to make the of the greatnes that you will have them, this done let it drie, and whan you will late the Polde by on theim, heate it againe with your dreath and so late it on: but the Polde muste be in leaves. Then cover the letter lightly with cotton and rubbing them a little you shake the polity.

take of all that cleaneth not boo the letters. And thus boyng your works will remaine of Golde and embossed, whiche wilbe a very faire thing to see.

To make a deuise or armes or other thinges, vpon a violett or a rose.

and 000

fore at

lette

Ake falte Armoniac, and braie it in a morter with binaigre, and a little Sugre candy, and keepe it in a bore, then take the rose, or Miolet, or gelly source, and dresse the little leaves sastiened togither with red ware, in suche wise that they maie be rouall. Then with a pensil very sine, make what der wise or armes you will, tlet it drie an houre or more, and than late gold or sincer upon it in soile, and presse it downe a little with cotton, so that which cleaueth not on, will goe awate and your worke shall remaine saire.

Sope to get out all spottes of cloth.

Ake a pound of Alome and burne it, fire baces of pouder of Irees, and lette all be well beaten in ponder togither. Then take two pounde and a half of white love, and half an ore gall, and the white of an Egge og tive, and incorporate them well togis ther: Then take the Alome and the pouder of Ireos, and incopposate them all togither, and putte into theim a little Salnieram 02 falt peter : This done put into it af. snuche of the faid incorporated Sope, as will make it have a substance o; bodie: to the intent that ye may fas cion and make counde balles in a good ferme and fact palle og dolve, and fo date theim in the hadow and not in the funne, bicause the sunne is contrary to it. And if you make them for to fell, make them by meafare, and by weight, and whan you wil take out your fpot, weate firste the clothe op and boune: then rubbe it well with the fope, and cloth against cloth: This don you thall wathe it with colve water untill the water mare cleare; and if you think it be not out al togither,

lette the clothe dale, and do ones againe as you did before, and the spottes will go out.

Another like Secret.

. Ake a pounde of white Sope of Acnife, the pelkes of fire Egges, and balfe a svonefull of beaten Salt, and almuchemice of Beetes az will suffise to incorporate the saide Sope, and make thereof a cleaning pair, whereof ron hall forme and make pour balles, and let them orie in the thadowe, and whan they be drie weate your clothe by and dounc with cleere water, and then rubbett with fore, and walheit as is a fore declared, and the frottes will goe awater noment raid and a way a sure

Another like.

et,

191

eth

BE

ite

160

nb

18

219

far

10t no

TB,

10t,

bort

Ake a pounde of white Sope cutte berp [mall, the Gall of an Dre, oghe Boate, Alumen catio inum, of ethe of them an buce, the pelkes of theo Egges, and a fewe athes very fine, and incos pozate well al togither with the fope in a mozter, and fo make thereof paste, whereof you hall make balles and doe as before is fato. and the contract of the contra

Another meane. We the transfer of the state of the

Ake the Gall of an olde Dre, and a pounde af Fenigreke made in pouder, a pounde and a half of white fope, three flagos of firong lie, \$ put al togither and feeth it on a flowe fire bus till it diminithe of the halfe. Then wathe what spotte pou will with it refreshing it divers times with colde water and it will take it awaie.

Another meanes for spottes, of fatte or Oile.

Ake a pounde of roche Alome, and as muche frethe volleck lime, fire voces of Alumen focis, three pounde of white Sope cutte (mail, four? paund pound of cleere water, and let it boile a certaine space in some vessell that is not fatty, and than straine it, and whan you will occupie of it, let it be luke warme, and weate the spottes with the saide water on bothe sides of the cloth, and the cloth togither: then washe it with cleere water, and the spottes will be gon, then washe it againe with a little Sope and freshe water, and at the second of third time, they will without all peraduenture go out. Also so, spottes you make take time pintes of renning water, the Ball of an ore, sow whice so solled, and two scruples of Tamser, and put all togisther, and seeth it, but ill half be diminished. Then straine it, and washe what spottes you will with it, and within twise of their washing, they will go out.

To take pottes out of Skarlate or Veluet, without burting the colour.

400 10

tutibl

goc ent

Ake the herbe called Lanaria, of the Apoticaries Condise, and get out the inice of it, and late it by on the spot the space of two 02 three houres, the washe it well with warme water, and if you thinke the spot not well taken awaie, do it ones more, and if the clothe be not died in graine, put to it a little sope, with another little quantite of the saide inice, and incorporate it well, and so washe the spot with it, and it will go out.

To take spottes out of white silke or Veluet in greine or Crimsen Veluet.

Ake stronge Aqua bite of three stillinges, and weate the spot with it up and downe: then take the white of a new claide Egge, and spreade it upon the spot, and so set it in the sunne to drie. This done wash it trimly with freshe and cleere water, and so wring well the spotte between your handes, and it will go out, and do this twice at the lest for the colour will not perishe nor decase. Also for a cloth in graine,

take Alome water, and withe well the spotte tolkhit. rubbing it harde clothe againte clothe, this books. walke it againe with clere water, and in twife coing tt, it will goe out. Also forthe like effecte, take roche Mome, Cartre of tonnes, and white Sope, of cche of them three unces land make thefin into very fine pons perithis doen, take tipoo Dorgalles and an rearthers pot that is not in any wife fattie or greatie, and mute turo it babfomely at peur diferection, and fo fette et on the fire, and when it beginneth to feeth, caft in by and by the ore gall, and the pouter, and let it so holle bus till it be diminished of the third og fourth part. When mathe the foot with this water three or four times. and at enery time bale the cloth. And finally renewe it with freshe water, and you that lice the effect.

211

H

115

11

To take out a spot of inke or wine of a wollen or linen clothe franklige, wall sinde col . The

Ake the inice of Limons, Dzenges, ozrifcons, and wete the foot with it divers times letting it die at enery time, this done walke it with hote water, and it will go out. Ale also white sope with white Tinaigre, and the fpot of inck will cafely goe out.

To reftore the colour to a cloth, that bath loft is tel tos intaking our apporte, one, intere half w

Ake a pound of Nartre of white wins, and calcincit in a fornatie of bricke, butil it be white, and take an buce of it, than take a pint of frog Minaigre and clette, and put the fare pouder into it, t to let it on the fire. And whan it beginneth to boile, take it by and by of, and it is made: Then weate by tittle and little, the place that bath lotte his colour biuers times, and the colour will come againe.

A water to take all maner of spottes out of cloth . of any coloure and the state of the sales and the

ital

tein bo

Don ma

fiche

cotte,

A (a)

andre

Loop

40 A

The time olds ore gallers and time formpules of tocke Alome, and afmuche of Alamen fecis, fonce paces of Cartre of white wine, one feruple of Cambre and Campe all togither verp fmai: This bon take two flagous of cieere water, and put al togither, and forfeetly it with adolps fire until to make no more froth or frim. There putte into it three buces of Aqua bite of three bistillinges, and so keepert in some bestel of glade bufill pourwill occupie it. Ank if the fpotte be in skarlate, take acomer of the same cloth, and weate it in the faid water, and rubbefuell twife or thatfe the footie, and than wathr tragante with cleere water. and it will pasout. The like unitered one in all folios of colored clothes to fakting a dittle course the tologed clothe, 02 other that is mighe water the colour weating it and rubbing it as is afore laide, and it halbe done.

To drive awaie Flies, Spiders, Scorpious, and other

The what quantite of Lapwinkes feathers you will, and butter them in your Chamber, and woah fuche Mermine Half finell this fauour they will not abloe.

ii Against Guattessphichestinge man in the night.

Ake Comine, and chewest well, and anoint your handes, pour face and al your body if it he possible with y inice that shalke in your mouth, and the site feeling this square whiche is troublesome but o him, will not molest you at all. And if you will desire them out of your house, and that their course not into your chamber, take Commine, and make therof ponder, bery sine, the whiche you shall incorporate with good white wine, and take a burgeon of a vine, or other branche having greene leaves byon it, and steepe it in the faire wine, and so spankle your windowes and doores of your chamber, or the place where

6.01

het, note Atta

afe

he it,

14

Me

III

M

you will not have them come in. And also syinkle of it a long poon the wallest for in smelling this favour they can not abide. From will also drive aware stake Santonicum or Lanander estroit, and the leades of Glorn trees, both some Comine, and seeth it with water, and sprinkle your house with it or your chambra, and they shall not trouble you, for the favour of the water is been contrary wheatheim, but beware you lase no hatte for them to give them occasion to enter in boldely, for afterward their will not greatly care so, the sanour of it.

Avery excellent Secret, for to take out footes or the bard fleshe gotten by labout, in latin called Calland

Ake falts peter, Bleide bitrioll and Tech vegetie, of ethe of them the butes, two onces of Alumen Sucharinum, and balfe and bonce of bulleckt Lime, and lette all be made into pouder, then divillit in a line beck of Claffe. True it is, that the firffe water is not verie good: but the feconds will bee estellent good to wathe thein withall often times, and they will bate by by little and littles fo that rowfall not perceive it. Dou matetake also some pouner of Euphorbidm 02 Ear phorbius, tempered with ite, and offe of Martie, and incorporate it well and fo foke the frottes st harde flethe with it, and cutte it as neere as you can, and lais ping this meditine oponitron halbe bote. Wake allo the water that falleth from the bignes after they bee cutte, and wathe the Wartes oftentimes with it, and they will were awaie leaving the fkinne cleane with ont amp blacke spottes. Pou mais make also pouder of Cantbarides, and timo pozate it with Rolen & Pitches and make therof a plainter whiche you hall late boot your Wartes and hard flethe, and you thall kill their roote, to that thei wil date be of themselves, and will go awaie without any paine. Lake allo glade beaten Imail. P. U. Chill Bill

small, and washe it, and take the finest of it, and mire it with a little womans milks and some levature of wheate, and make thereof a plaister, first cutting the wart of hard sleifle t paring of the head of the warte, and so late it by on it at night, and in oftentimes bung this, they will go awais.

To take oile or greafe out of a clook of what colour fo ener it be, without any droppe of water.

duent,

fine is

to Tet

fami

herof

into

ben

femon

SIGNA

動山

Mile a

Ake some then seeth them and eate them, t keepe the right bones, the which you shall burne, and make thereof a cleane and sine powder. This don heate the salo powder and late it byon the spot, and let it remains in the sunne, and whan you see that the powder beginneth to ware black, take it by and by of, and put other freshe boon it, and doe this fo often that you see the powder no more blacke, and than the spotte wil be gone, and the colour of the cloth not perished.

Balles of Sope for Barbers of diners fortes and

Frife you winfle mote that the Sope is purged and purified the maner of water. The field is the benktian Sope beyng cut finall multe be put in a pot that is not fatty, not having any suill favour, and put into it some rose water or other Sweete waters, opels in this maner folowing. Taks quell water and put into it cheners of cipers, and feeth it a good while, than Graine it, & it wil be bery odoge ferous and fweete: az els putte in the floures of mirtle tree, of Dzengetree, Tedar tree, Spicke, Lauander, Agnus caftus, Sticados, beyond fen Atolettes, Sage, and luche other adopterous foures or herbes, as Cedre, Bate, our ladies gloones, Dinte , Palozam , Wime, and other fweete herbes, and make of all this a compolition, t lo make a fweete water of divers favours, and fo feethit a little: This done take of the foperbat disont .D.O. (wimmet) the

P

ing

ate

uder

lbe

18

be

np

der lahs ceth

10714

ec,

mb

ME,

100

III j

Chimmeth above with a Spoone, and laie it bpon a newe Wile and it wil incontinent be dafe and fhal res matie neate and cleane, bicaufe the water bath taken amate al the filth and buduolite of the lope, and there fore will be faire and white without any cuil fanour. having angmented the good smell of it. And this maje vou heepe against you have neede of it: And this is the peratrue purging and puriting of it, mary it dimis nifeth it of an buce of a little more in the pounde. Als to another maner is, that you mufe cut the fope bery fmall or els grate it, and drie it in the funne or in an ouen, and make thereof pouder palling it thosowe a fine farce. This con weate it with kofe water or was ter of Spicke, and lette it. dafe in the thadow or in the winde, orels for to make it foner, cuite your fope and flampeit, and nothing els, and put buto it some pous Der of Irsos, Storax, and alittle Camfire, and beate it all togither, and then make your Bals, and fo you maie incontinent after diffribute them. True it is that thei be not of any great balne. But for to incorporate the odours in the lope for Barbers balles, you must take five onces of the faid lope, and fampe it wel in a mozo ter, and put into it all thefe thinges folowing made into fine ponder, for in this lieth the honour and pers fection of your worke. An once of Labdanum, foure one res of Macaleb, an unce of Anife, three Autmegges, Maiozam. dzie Rofes, Cipzes pouder, of eche of them halfe an buce, three buces of cloues, fire buces of Irios, eight buces of the Hower of Amylum, with alimuche of Storax liquida, as will lie bpon a peny, three graines of Quike, 02 foure at the mofte, fire fcruples of Camfire, with a little of the finelt Sugre that you can get. And lette all thefe thinges be well famped, and incorporas ted with in the Sove, spon thall make a patt or do we some what fast or ferme, of the subsche you that forme and make greate of fmall bailes as you thall thinke belt, and let them date in the chadowe and they will be parfite. D.IU. 1 15

parfite. For to make alfo of another feste, take tho round of the forefaid fope, and Campe it wel, then put into it the fuice of Macaleb about two buses, and for to knoweit, note that it is like a come of whete, and of the fame colour, but somewhat round & a little great ter. And for to get dut the faire of it, Lieve it in Role mater, prother (weete water, elet it remaine in it bne till it (well, Then Campe it and put it in a linen clothe and frame it hard, and the white fuice that commeth out of it, is the fuice of Macaleb, and of the favour of Macaleb, and the reft that remaineth, you that drie and make of it pouder, the which you mate also occupie bicause it bath the like vertue & the sauour of violettes: buth that von Chall take tipo buces of Cloues, three onces of Irios, an once and a halfe of Ladanum, an once of Storax, all this beyng made into bery fine pouder ict it be incorporated into the Sope, thou that make a balf or dowe ferme & fall; whereof you shall forme and facion your balles letting them to date in the flavor. To make also balles of white sope; take five pound of the laide love, and put into it foure buces of drios, two buces of white Bandale I three buces of the floure of Amylum, an unce of Storage, & make al this into pouder. and fampe well altogither, & Stiepe it a little in Rose water, oz mulkt water, and you hal make of it a good vall, wherof you that forme 4 make your bailes ene as you will. Also for to make the simple & good, take titi. pound of the laid white love, with v. buces of the pour der of Irios, two buces of clones. iti. Onces of the pouder of Macaleb, tincopposate them well togither in a moze ter with the water of Trefle og of fpike, and you hall make a ferme and fall doive, whereof you male make

and but

Boune

2Curet

pou th

mesal

cordin

Daste de

haill de

IND to a

it will

provide

time.

ofth

To counterfeite all maner of greene leaves which is

Ake greene leanes of what fort you will, and surape or bruse the biggest trekes that be like ribbes

DO

06

ice

EL,

1

H

1

ribbes boon the leafe the cotrarie frate, with a lutte. Then make this colour fotowing . Take comon oile or the offe of line, or other licours that make imoke. and burne them in a lampe, and fette ouer them a pot for all the smoke will frien and cleave round about it: Whis done gather togither the fame in oke, and tems destrina dishe with a little onle of Ternishe, and inc corporate it well togither. Then with the faide colour voir thall blacke the leafe on the fide where you have bensed and skraped the great ribbes with a line clothe or cotton, and turne the leafe boon the Paper double and with pour hande or with a piece of Clothe proffe boune somewhat lightly the saide lease, butill you be aftired that it both least the colour byon the Paper. Then take it of kandsomely and you hall finde all the print and denife of the faide leafe to bee as it were naturali even onto the leaste vaine or ribbe, so that pou thail thinke it faire, and with all the naturali ligg nes and markes, and if you will make it greene ace cording to his nature: take Ulinaigre pery Arona, vers dearife, gomme arabich, bladder pau, called in Frech paste de vesie, and put all togither and feeth it, and it mill be arcene as we have before laide, and with the fato water you mate make al thefe leaves greene, and it will bee faire to fee, for to make a painting frysed or rough about your chamber , ye specially in winter time.

To make a Paper borde of beaten and stampt Paper-

Take the thearinges of white paper, and fee that it be nere and cleane and specially with parchemet, and steepe it in electe water the space of size of eight vates. Then putte their agains into a pot that is not greaffe with other cleave water, seeth them the space of two houres. This done take the out of the pot with as little moysure as you ca possible, a so stampe the in matri

a moster as fmall as you ran, for they will make your worke fo muche the finer. Then putte them in a little bagge whiche you thall feepe in cleere water, and if you thould leave them there a yeare, they would continue fil, in changing the water ones a weake: This bone have ready mouldes of leade of earth, for they be both good to that thei be cleane with in then you that take this chopt paper and in wringing it a little and caffing out the water, you hall put it on the moulee and preffe it doune biligetly haning a fponge in your hande fog to preffe it the better aboue, and to brinke az foke by the water . Then fette it in the Sunne og in a bote house, and whan they be baie, they will come of easely of them selves from the moulde. And by this meanes you hall make your picture faire and nete. and linely as is your moulde. And if the paper be bear ten fmall inough, they will be like plattre, eas white as paper : and if you will paint theim or give theim a luftre, give the first one cover over with strong give. that is to fate, of that that painters occupie in their worke, and whan it is bate, late fuche colours boon it as you shall fee to bee moste mextel, and it will bee a goodly thing to fee theim with some liniamentes of Gold, as frier Cherubin did.

to pour d

that pou

Curpen

not fait

gers by

ther, t

through

let it b

Molke

to ver

in a in

income.

mell m

To gine a faire gloffe puto Pittures or figures painted.

Ahea pounde of white and-fatte rosen, with two buces of Plamme tree gomme, two buses of Turpentine of Tenise, two buces of oile of line. And take first the Kosen, and melt it, thraine it hote as it is, and seepe the gomme in Comune oile butill it be molten; then straine it, and putte the oile and the Turpentine togither in a little pot of earth that is not grease, the it on a sowe sire; and mingle it alwaies in the pot butill it be all well incorporated togither, and take it from the sire and keepe it, and whan

nois

30

ur

92

18

105

ete,

Ma Me,

nit

ee a

bn/

ine

oile

rth

luhan pou lufil occupte it, let pour piaures of Images be nete and cleane, and let this vernife be some what hote, and to latett bpon your faide pictures euen as menne de other Aernithe, and it will be a very faire pece of worke and have a good glode. And for to make another Bernich whiche chalbe incontinent dzie after you have laide it on : take frankentens of the male, kinde called Olibanum, and waiting bernithe, that is to fate, Sandracha, whiche is Benuper gomme, accoading to your discretion, and make therof a pouder the fineft that you can, and incoppopate it togither . Then take Aurpentine of benile, and put it in a little pot that is not fatty , and melt it , then put it into the faide pons vers by little and little incorporating them well togis ther, but lette it not be to fofte, and fo ftraine it hote through a frainer. And whan you will occupie of it let it be hote, and spreade it abrode thinly, and your worke thalbe bery thining , and will bee date incontis nent. Alfo for to make a licour whiche menne ble for to vernif upon piaures, take oile of line, and diffill it in a limbeck of glatte. The take threebnces of bernift of Amber that is faire, and an buce of the faib oile, and incopposate it well togither bpon a flowe fire, t whan you will occupie it, let it be hote as berniff is, and you thall have a good fuccelle aud iffue of pour worke as well in wood as in linenclothe, and other worke, boo ang it handsomely.

To make another maner of greene water cleere.

Ake the little Apples of Nerprum whan they be ripe and blacke, and breake them, and put them in a pot that is not fatty, and put to them a littell Alome beaten, and let it in a bote place the space of sire or eight dates, and it will botse and worke as wine dothe in the fat. This done straine it into a cammais under a presse, to get out the substance of it, and put into it a little Almaine bleve; and it will make the substance of the substance

you a faire greene, and if it feeme but o you to darke, you maie put to it a little Alome, and so put the faide composition in a bladder, and drie it in the shadowe, and you shall baue a very faire passe or dowe, not so ferme or fast as that where swe have spoke asore; but yet bothe be good.

To take out a deuise made in a mould, with blacke Sope.

place :

to fee!

3f pou

thei

terb

will

PISON

Ake a pounde of blacke walhinge Sope, with firong lie, and feeth it bntill it be biminifped of two thirdendeales , and keepe it lo , but whan you will drawe out the deutle from the naturall, and that you have not leffer to do it, do thus. Take of the faide Sope foden , and Sope ouer your Paper hand. fomely, then late it bpo the beutle og plaure that you will draive out, and prefle it foftly with your hande, and holde it fatte, & the moulde wil take all the deuise: to that you male drawe it at your pleasure and ease in another maner: 03 els make a cale of woode, and patt a pece of Paper bronit: then binde the beutle buto it lairing the mould boon the Paper, and holding it in the ager pou shall see all the deuise, and doe what you will with it, and so thall you come to the ende of your purpole. But if you will make the Paper thine for to draine out the lest thing that is, take very fine Paper, and anoint it with the oile of line, and rubbe it well, boying so divers times, and the oile will goe of, and so let it drie in the chadow: for a man maie write byon is with inck and with other colours.

To make cleave the beares, and to drie up the freate under the arme boles.

Ake litarge of gold made into ponder very fine, and whan you have Iweate in somer time, or at any time els, take a little of the saide ponder betwene your fingars, and rubbe your arme boles, breast.

breast, and other partes with it, and specially where you have (weate, 02 where you smell an entil sanour, so2 incontinent after by the vertue of this pouder, all the sweate will orie by, and in shorte time will make the sweate whiche is knotted with the sweate, and will keepe it nete and cleane, so that it shall no more fauour well but wel, and in bling ofte this pour der, causeth that you shall not sweate so muche in that place, neither doth it hurte you, nor staineth neither your sieshe nor shorte. This secreate is very excellent and guesen.

To make Roses, Floures, Gillestoures, and of all other sortes, white, redde, greene, yellowe, and incarnate in short space.

Ake fatte yearth of claie asmuche as you will. and date it to well in the Sunne that you may make afine pouver of it . Then putte it into the veffell wherin you will plante your Aio. lettes, Koles, 02 white naturall floures, fo2 to make theim growe of an other colour. Then plante in the fato pouder those that you will have not suffring the to feele any other mothure than this that followeth. If you will have them redde, take water, and feeth in it fome Baffle cut very fmall, and lette it feeth butill it be diminished of the thirde or fourth part, and was ter by little and little mouning and evening the earth with this redde water beyng colde, and give it no o. ther water then this, butill you thinke it hath taken effect and wrought as you would have it. And if you will make theim Greene, take little Apples of Ners prum whan they bee thosowe ripe, and if you will have them pelowe take them whan they be not ripe, and breake the a little, c feeth theim in water, and the firthe will be Oreene, and the other that bee not ripe will be pellow. And with the laid water, water your earth, and the noure will growe of the fame colour, and D. 11.

and water it butill the plant of roote be thosonly was tered, whiche wil be, in continuong it the space of ro. ozrr. daies. And if you will make them black, you that make the water with gall and vitrioll, as menne doe make inche, and if you doe water the earth with it as pou doe the other, the white houre will growe black, but leane it not abzode in the night times for feare of the delive. True it is that all the whole floure will not be of that colour: but partly, so that it will take parte of two ecolours. If you will make them of three colours, water them in the mozning with one colour on one lide, and at night with the same colour on the other fide : then in the mouning on one fide with anos ther colour, and at night with the same colour on the other fide, so that it be watred in the mozning and enening with two maner of colours, in changing the fides: for there as you have watred in the morninge with one colour put nothing at night but on the other side, and in doying thus you thall have your floure of three colours, and of this plante you maie make as many as you will, for this hath bene proued.

iron (ha

muche à

rotteth the felu

turns:

willes

atome

one pl

ppfaje

themi

uour, a

maketi

li, take a

thethird

incoppos

with al

of the

and be done p

To make trees of all fortes to growe whiche shall bring furthe fruite, farre greatter then comonly they doe.

Ake the haife of a plate of you that is olde and rustie, and specially thinne: fo2 if it were thick, you could do no good with it, and trimme the said iron plate after the maner of a co2net, and weate it within with brine, to the intent it mais soone rust, and let it have a little hole on the pointed side. This done put into it your seede or kernell that you wil set, be it Poche, Apple, Pore, Plumme, o3 other fruite, and late them all with the yong spring turned toward the point of the co2net. Then put to his bottome made of thesame plate of iron, and let it be well closed and sodzed without and within, so that it mate have no

sier but at the live of the point wher by you hall was ter and spainkle it with baine: And so plant it in the grounde the point by ward in the moneth of Septems her 62 Daobze, to the intent that the grounde mape rott the comet : foz whan the feedes oz kernels fo ens closed in do feele the mosture, and be swollen inough. thei begin to cast out the yong springes and the roote, and weeth and turne somuche a boyt the said plate of fron that they perce it thosow bnderneth, bicause that the rootes are tharps pointed and harde, and turne fo muche about, that with the helpe of the earth whiche rotteth the iron, thei make little holes, and fo enlarge the felues by little and little, & the buddes of springes turne also and taketh the fauour of this beine and cos lour of the yzon, and whan the faire spring or budge will come furth, it is by force, and fo they come all out at one time, and ware great incomming out, & cleave falte and toyne all togither: so that all thei make but one plant, and growe great merueloudy, whiche will befaire to fee. Solden i contact actual of ...

> To soften and mollifie Olines with lie, in le ffe them eight boures.

Ake greene Olives and lately gathered, and that thei be not baufed in any wife, bicaufe tha they will perith thostly after, and will not cons tinue aboue eight og ten daies, but the foner pou put them in the lie, the better they will bee in tast and sanour, and the lofter allo. Wherfoze do it quickly and make the lie out of hand. And for to make a bushell of it, take a buthell of the athes of Dke very frong, and the third parte of a bulkell of freshe bulleckt lime, and incorporate them bothe well togither, sprinkling it with a little freih water, so that there may rise no dust of the alhes of lime, and that it be well closed together and be hote and chafed the space of two hourss. This done putte it into some vessell of earth or woode that Dittio hath

IIO.

hath a hole bnderneth, and Aurre it as muche as vou maie. Then cafte bpon it three or foure pailes full of hote water, and lette it droppe out by little and little. and whan you have gotte out of it about twoo vailes full, you that call byon it two other paties full of colve mater. And so vie the matter that you mate have two vailes full of the faide lie, and fo putte your Dlines into it, and leave them in it butill you fee that they go to the bottome, where you hall prove them after this maner. Take one of them, and breake him with your Meeth, and if you fee that he come from the kernell, and that he bee somewhat yellow. Then take theint by and by out of the water, and putte them into fresh water, and chaunge it three or foure times one after another, and fraight waie ville them, and take them out of one water to putte them in another, and leave theim not uncovered with water, bicause then thep mill be soone blacke, and lose the faire colour that at neth them so goodly a shewe beside the good sauour that thei haue, whiche feemeth a thing almost against nature, to fee an Dline with the leafe to be of the fame colour that it was byon the tree. Leave them in freshe water three or foure dates changing the water twife a date, and if you change it foure or fine times in the bate, they wil bee fofte and fweete in two bates, and pou maie eate of them with Salt and Ainaigre, and after you have made the brine and is colde, put them into it, and within two daies you maic eate of them, for they wil be good. But note, that if the Dlive have tutched no water, it will have alwaies a tendre fkin, and wilbe fofte to eate, but if it have tutched the was ter, it must be stieped the moze, and would never be so belicate to eate, bicaule be would bane the rine tough and harde, although it be faire and greene . Pou mate also dieste them another waie, take theim die, and that they have futched no water, and ffepe them in baine the space of a moneth: then change them into an

istolal

puber :

parte 1

Pronge

maketh

thans

Mally

03 of i

water

(-.. I

other'newe brine, the space of flueten or twitte bates: then make unto them a thirde brine good and frong, and they wilbe softe: but of this men use not:

> To make a water that will die or colour althinges be it bone or woode,

Ake frong white Tinaigre, and put it into a vessell of Glasse, and put into it of the filing of Copper, with some blewe vitrioil, rock Alom, and Herbegrise, and leave it seaven dates in insusant then boile it in some vessell, and boile what thing you will in it, as wood or bone, and it shall take what colour you will: But note that in seade of Herbegrise you mate putte in what colour you will, that is to sate, redde, yellowe, or other, with a little rocke Alome.

A water to make Jeeth white.

0.6

bo

es

lis

ur

ll,

111

elb

ter

ent

ep jep

On

nem

em,

AUC

ua,

nate

all

Ake a pounde of comon Salte, eight buces of rocke Alome, halfe an buce of last peter. And all this beyng made in to a fine pouder with a habfull of lage, and almuche of Lentifcus cut very finall and halfe a dishfull of blacke Herries.

and so distill all this in a limbeck of glasse, and whan the water is come out, change the recipient, and sette boder another giving it a sharper fire, and the siner parte of it will come out. And if you thinke good to mingle it, at your discretion bee it, but it shalbe the Aronger. Then keepe it in some bessel of thicke glasse, and welkopt: whan you wil make your teeth white, make them strike cleane from meate 02 other thinges that mate sticke in them, and specially the white silthe that is about them, with a point of a knife. Then you shall have a tooth piker of the wood called Lentifeus, 02 of some other little sticke, and weate it in the saide water, and so rubbe your Teeth with it, and they

will incontinent be as white as Juozie, and will continue so a long time without burting them at all, but rather will make you have good gommes, and fasten the teeth in the faide gommes . If you will also make another forte for to make cleane your teeth, take the tharpe buske of a cheanut whan it is rive, and date it. and make therof a pouder then take asmuche moze of the seede of nettles made also into a fine pouder, and incorporate them well togither. And whan you will make pour teeth cleane, rubbe theim with the faide pouder, and that will fette luche a beate in the commes, that (kant you that be able to thut your mouthe, by reason of so greate abondance of water that will come out of your mouth, but it will doe you no burt: for in taking a little Kofe water into your mouthe, and a little Sugre candy, & fo refreshing it ther with, the paine will passe awaie incontinent.

the ollic

(o fand

houre,

(poone

takelt

diffeo

the w

githe

offre

to the bagge out. A

84

The true secret and maner bowe to make beyond sea Azure, or els for all tutches or paragon. Also for to make strong paste, for to incorporate the Azure stone in it called Lapis lasuli, and to take it out againe in his time, and whan you thinke good.

Aue first some cleere t nete Turpentine soure buces, with sire buces of faire Kosne, and as much of faire Pix grees, three vuces of faire Patick, and as much of cleere newe ware, an buce and a half of Line seede purified, so an vuce of oile of bitter Almondes. But you shall take first a newe pot of earth well leaded, and wette, and putte into it the Turpentine upon a fire of embers somewhat slowe, until it be molten, surring it alwaies with a wooden spoone made after the facion of an Apoticaries sife, and whan it is well molten, putte into it by little and little the Kosne cut as small as is possible: then putte into it by the same meanes the Pixgrees, the massick beaten

the

eit.

e of

and

lide

m

he, will

ort:

vith,

oure

e Mas

n bace

oile of

se pot it the

out;

Hobac

fifft,

le and

putte

heaten and fiampt three or foure times : and then the ware being cut very small, mingle it weil with the faid flife or spoone butil all be well incorporated to gither, and abone all thinges fee that there bee but a little fire, for otherwise it would burne, and the fire would take it bicaule they be all hote thinges, & ready and apt to be kindlio. This done put the ofle into it: true it is that the oile of line feede, is muche better tha the oile of Almondes, not withftanding you make but in of that whiche is most comodious, and let pour pet fo fande on the fire, that the faibe composition maie wawme and bubble a little the space of a quarter of an houre, 02 moze if neede be : and whan the faide valt is fodden, you mail knows it by this erverience. Take a foone of woode and flurre it wel about with it, then take it out, and make two or three droppes of it into a pithe of frethe water, and if thedzoppe ren abzode in the water, it is a figne that it is not fodden inoughe, and therefore feeth it more butill the broppe keepe to gither in the water. Allo you maie proue it this wate; weate your fingars in the water, and waing the faide droppe, & if it fretche out a long in drawing it out, & buloufeit felf, that it is a lique that it is foode inough, and than take it from the fire, cempty it lo hote as it is, into a bagge tharpe pointed at the bottome like a gelley bagge beyng firft weate in hote water, and let the past droppe into a basin beying seste in a paile full of freshe water, and do it diligently and circumspently to the intent that all mais come out, and wrings the bagge betwene two tickes, and it wil the foner come put. And whan it is cold againe, take it out of the mas ter, and toffe it by and bolune betwene your handes, buttil pou be fure there is no moze water in it. And if by reason of the heate it did cleave to your handes, anoint your handes with oile of line feede, Well purt. hed as we will declare after in the chapter of purified totler After that you have well tubbed it betwene your bandes. 10.1.

114

handes, and well cleanfed from the water, than keepe it alwaies in freshe water, and note, that if it bee in somer you must change the water every day, o, every two dates ones. And in thus doyng it will keepe big, yeare, beyng alwaies good and strong.

To make the second paste, softer for beyond sea

Ake foure bnces of faire Aurpentine, fire bnices of faire Kosin, fire bnces of clere Pix grees, an bnce of faire Ware, three quarters of oile of line feede, and feeth it like as the other was in the chapter before: true it is, that it is fonce fooden, bicaufe it is fofter, that is to fate, it will make you former Aquee than the sirste, whiche is muche stronger, but if you woulde labour for Aquee with bothe these pastes, lette the foster bee alwaies the sirste, and if the some be not of persitest having beine of Gold, give it never bothe the pastes: But note, that in these two pastes consisted the true arts to know well the parisite beyond sea Aquee, for therein lieth the gaine and the losse, and therefore boilt diligently and wisely.

To purific the oile of line feede for the Axure.

Ake what quantite of othe of line seede you hall thinks good, so that it bee saire and cleere of a yellowe chlour like Gold, and put it in a home of Glasse, or iman Dre home that hath a hole in the bottome, and putte byon it some freshe water, and sturre it well with a sicke, than lette it stands still a little while, and open the bole underneth, and lette out the mater, doying so seamen or eight times, or his till the water some out as cleere as whan you do put it imand in this maner men purise the said oile, then keepe it in some bestell of Glasse, against you have neede of it. And if paraduenture you can not gette of of the saids. Dile, take the alle of bitter Almondes, so

TOR

you mais vie and occupie it inithout any more purificing : true it is that it collect more, and yet is not for good as the other, but for a thifte. And note well that whan you heare speake of oile, it is of this purified oile.

Lie for to washe beyond for Azure,

ių,

M.

100

ele

dif

MÔ

tte

NON

Ake eight or ten handfuls of the aftes of vines well lifted, and putit into some bestell that bold beth at the least a patiefull and a baife of water and thath hath a hole in the bottome, and io other it that the water mate rene out, and that the albes keve in, and stoppe the bole without lide. Then put in the faid affen and preffe it boune almuche as is posible. this done vowie boon a paile full of hote water by little and little, and open it not bnderneth butilt the mater begon to the bottom: And than let it out as fait as it will, t keepe this firt water in a belleti of glatte, and diffill it thosowe a felt, that is to a bande of olde Inhite cloth, then biffill it againe with a piece of felt. or white cloth, and than it wil be nete, cleane and pue rified, and keepe it well from bull in fome beffel leade within. Then put another pailefull of hote water in to it, and lette it out as before pou bid the other, and keepe alwaics of thefe twoo fortes against you have necde. This done do it the thirde time in the like mas ner, and put eche of thefe waters of lie by them felnes. the first is frong, the lecond weaker, the third is wes kelt of all and (weete, of the whiche lies menne do ble for to wathe the fore faibe patte with all whan the A. sure will not come out, as you have learned befoge. powe whan you will occupie of this lie, take of all three fortes almuche as pou hall thinke good. A man maie make pet another maner of lie, to walke the paste with, and to purge it from his bnauoute and fatnes. Take afmuche calcined Tartre as you will. and boile it in cleane water the space of a quarter 10.W. of an

100

triging

TO 1012.

libe go

putal

set its

3/003

glaffe

Det , 1

Bate

manik

MINTE!

ates in

R. BOOK

Which

PAR, B

of an houre 03 moje, then leste it go doune to the bottome 4 keepe it so cleere: foz you maie occupie it whan the past is butuous 02 fatty, and also foz to washe the beyonde sea ajure, foz asmuch as it augmeteth lightes neth the colour of it. It is also good foz to heale the skabbe, skurfe, and lasarie, if a man vie to washe him self withit, and maketh all the body cleane and white.

How the Vessell ought to be, where all the was ters are put that the azure is mashed with.

he bestell muste be of earth bake and anelled, and well leaded, and polithed in the bottome, and if it be not of earth, it mais be of Copper of Laton well polithed at the bottome, and lette it have three pipes of conduites, one in the middle, another somewhat lower, and the thirde within two singars of the bottome. And if you thinke that it is not yet as quee, let it stands eight of tenne daies untill it be well settled, and you shall see at the bottome a little agure. Then washe it with fresh water as you did the other, and so put it with the other, of els kepe it a part, for it is saire and good.

The first parte bowe to knows the vertues goods
nes and signes of Lapis, Lasali, and to make true
beyonde sea de ure most perfettly and expertly,

Cate first the faide stone with spettle or water, and fette a piece of white cloth before it, and you shall see it give in it a faire lustre of a University which shall comfort your sight. And if you will make the proofe to know if it be sine, take a little of it, and late it byon hote embers and make it same, the take it out, t if you see that it is not altered, it is a signe that it is good, and if it chage not at all, it is of the sinest, bicause it search not the sire, but rather augmeteth his true and pactite colour. If you will make another proofe, late it byon a sire panne, or byon some other you, and so heare it on a same.

ites

ite.

her

as.

Ee,

jel,

be

15

Cambe and then quenche it with white bingigte very Arong, and take it of, & if you fee that it hath not lofte ner changed the colour, it is of the beft, and if it take colour araine it is of the finelt and moffe parfire. Ans if a manue could get of this ficonde, which encreafeth his colour, he might felt it for three er foure crounes the bnoe, but very little of it is to be had that wil kepe bis natural colour, but will change some thing in the tripng. And you muft note, that in making thefe tris als with fire, if the Cone do not keepe wholly his nafurall brate, the asure thail not be of the fairen, but of the meane fort. Do know whan it is ponder, whether tt be good or no, take a Bolumithes melting pot, and put a little of it, into the faid pot at your discretio, and fet if on the fire and let it flame & heate, and then let it coole againe. And if it bee not good it will melte like glaffe, but if it be good it wil remaine bimolte in his owne substance and effence, & although if bec in pous per, it will vet be good, and if incace it were but halfe good, and halfe badde, the badde will melte, and bes come like a cake, and the fone will remaine in his fate and colour ftill. And this fraude and deceit is cos monly wought of them that fell it, and therfoze lette enery manne beware of it. And of all the three fortes of Azure, you thall get out for every pound of fione, 4 meane of that which endureth f cimentes about faio, about a fine onces and a halfe of Azure, and the firthe which shalbe the finest will be folde foz ru. oz tit. bus cates an buce, the fecond for ty. or fig. crownes, and the third a crowne. Than thall you take out the latte whiche is called cinders whiche is of no great value, e pet nevertheles it wit beare the coff a charge of your paff, and by this meanes pou maie give tudgement of the gaine and profits of pour worke. But if it were o? those Rones whiche in triping of them do decrease and lofe their colour, a manne can not make fo muche no? so fine: but if you will take paine for to fine theim the more 19.1tf.

1110

itoH

efter th

gine po

Solo to

beponi

fofte |

cenin

of Co

and gi

more, you must give them the past, as it chalbe becan revalent ward. Ernett is that it diminishes much in weight. But that is good, true, and partite, whiche is full of beines of Bold, and thining: and that is it that subaineth and abjoeth; linely all cimentes of five, of Ainaigre and also all other trials.

The moner howe to prepare the stone Laputas fali, and to calcine it whan you will grinde it.

, ake the fair from, that is to fale, that inhiche bath the beines of Gold, and whiche hath ben in cimentes and fore faide profes, and breake him into pieces as bigge as Halel nuttes, and luathe thefur in hote water , then putte theim into a Bolosmithes melting pot and lette it on the embers, and make theim redde hote and flaming, then take them out one after another, e quenche them in white Minaigre diffilled thosow a felt three or foure times. ozels queche them in the vine oz piffe of a yong child that is in health: And then distilled in the maner afore fait: but motethat Ainaigreis better, and make this calcination fire og feuen times, fog in famping it, it will breake the better, and bee the caller to grinde: inhereas if it were not well calcined a manne could fkant flampe it, bicaule it caffeth it felfe within the Copper. But the other which can not endure the fire, and remaineth not in his proper colour beyng putte in cimentes, pe neede not to calcine thus, bicaufe it would lofe all the meanes of his bertue and colour, and to houlde you lose bothe pour labour and your time.

To gette out the Gold of Lapis lasuli, afterit is grounde.

Ake of the laide fione prepared, and broken in a morter of Copper, and braie it verie small upon a Porphire, and let there not be less then pound of it: and putte an unce of purified Percurte

in the faid pouder, and put this pouder in a linen clothand wring or fraine it hard, and the filuer will leave out bringing the Golde with it. This boile putte the faide matter into a Golfmithes melting pot, and fette it on the fire, and the Percuric will flie out and turne into fmoke, and the Geld will remaine at the bottom. of the pot, and make of this little quantite of Goloe, mhat you will, for it is fine in all parfection: but truly there is no greate gaine oz profite to get out the Gold after this forte:but neverthelelle I thought it good to gine you the knowledge of it, bicause the wate and meane is easy prough. Det 3 will tell you that this Gold whiche is within the faid flone, is the very true What he hevond fea Asure: for it augmenteth his gioffe or vonde fea luftre, and the trimnesse, and in painting it is very fofte hinder the Penfill, and spreadeth abrode berie foftely. For to flamine the flane after ward beying cale sined or not calcined, take it and frampe it in a morter of Copper conered, then palle it those we a line berie fine, and cover it over: for this is the finelle, beautie, and goodnelle of it.

The mener bowe to make the licour wher with menne braie the Lapis lafula, for somake bes youd fee Azure of agung agral apo to gette be



has

be

MS

ke

MD

10

ts.

ite

es,

it

12:

18 19

e li

I

Ake three or foure glasses full of woll water, and diffill it thosow a felte that there may not be, not past three glasses ful of it in aland put it in a little news potte, and put as muche as an Egge of raine Bonny to it, so that the was

ter maje becas it were yellowe, and lette it feeth for muche untill there cife no moze skomme or frother forthan it is fodden, and you make take it frome the fire and keepe it in a Atoile. This done take fine Dragons blood almuche as a Autmegge, and brate it poon Bosphire flone, with a little of the faidhonnied mater120

water, and kepe it in another bioll og glade, and abbe unto it afunche of the laide water that it come of a Miolet colour, and that is the licour that menne ble. but keepe it well from dust. But if the stone, out of the whiche you will get pour Azure haue a violet colour lively and partite, put to it the faid licour that it maie make a Decockes colour, that it be not of to hie a co. lour, and that it be rather cleere then reade. And if the fone have to much colour, let your licour be of a bark and cicere colour, and if the faid fione have a cleere con iour, let your licour be of moze high colour. But note that you must applie al these sortes of colours to your fantalie and minde, in adding to the matter of lubstace little or inough according as you thall fee the colours. Take also of that Dragons blood whiche the Gold. smithes doe ble: true it is that comonly they ble that whiche they call Lacbrims; but take of that that is in pouder. There be some that grinde braie it with the partes of the forelaid lie, and one part of Dragat; other make it with Bdelliam, tempered with a little water. AND LANGUAGE SAID SAID and then it is good.

> The maner howe to braie or grinde the Lupis lafuli boom a porphite stone, and the signes of the same,

turne

than

outo

Ake of the laide pouder beaten and lifted, and begin to brate or grinde it, sprinkling it by little and little with the same licout, and that it bee well closed, and kepte togither as freight as possible sor being at large you should lose muche of it, and being closes will brate the better. Howe, you muste braic and grinde a pounde of the laide stone, at twise or thrile, and no tested and you make not be less than withoutes about it at every time, if you will have pour monte out of it, and so sprinkle it rounds aboute with the laide licour to the intent it make not cleave to the stone in grinding it. And note, that you make testown a bole glasse suit of the laid licour about one yound of

ate

(8)

the

ark

ote

urg.

bat

in

nb

le

ari

aut

otth the

in

the fione. And whan you have ground one part of it take it awaie, and grinde the rest in the same place if it be vostble, and take beede that you put none other luster to it than the faid licour. And if you will know Inhan it is ground inough, but a little of it betwene pour teeth befoze, and if you feele it cracke as it were pouder, than it is well grounde. But in the meane time beware also that it be not grounde so small that it lose his colour, but let it be indifferently wel groud. And to date the faide frome after all is grounde, laie it bron a cleene frone, + drie it in the hadowe out of the funne for the funne is burtful onto it. And whan you think that it is drie, tutche it with your fingars, e if it turne into ponder like yearth og daie claie pou muste take it awaie, and in not taking it away, it would not hurt it. But if it be date and turne easely into pouders than take it awaie, and so it is a signe that the pouder is fatty with Bonny, and therefore mulie you purge and purific it, to the intent it maie come in due time out of the paste: And to washe afterward this saide As Bure, take a Barbers balen of a litle balen of earthmade for the purpole, whiche muffe be well volubed with in everie where and in the bottome, and so putts the Asure into it, than putte into it some sweete lis whiche we have spoken of befoze, and let it be aboue It about the height of foure fingars, and walhe it wet with your hande, and than lette it linke downe to the bottome buttil it be well settled: than poure out faire and loftly the laide water into the vellell befoze mentioned, and lette it drie a little in the hadowe in the faide Balen. This done take it out circumfpealy and viligently, and spreade it abrode upon the Porphire Rone, and lette it so brie thorowip: Then putte it as mong the patte for to incorporate it in this maner fole domina.

To incorporate Lapis lafuli in the strong past, or other soft, after that it is grounde.

D.i.

Take

1223

Ake a pound of Lapis lafuli whan itis ground, tor bered as is afore faid, and take also a pound of the frong paft which is the first, & wash it wel with your bandes on the out fibe, than cut it in smal peces, t put them into a little pot wel leaded within & fo flieve it. then let it bus the hote embers, & pe shall melt the faid paff: but take good beede that it frie not, & if paradues ture it Mould frie, put into it a droppe of the fore faib ofle, t by and by it wil leave fripng. And wha the vaft is well melte take the little flicke og fklife that von bid occupy whan you made the past, & annoint it with the fato offe, whan the past is turned mire it wel, and in the meane time another that put in by little & little the forefato pouder prepared, as men do oile byon falades o never leave turning of it fo log as there is any, but pet alittle at ones, & with the falife incorparate it togither a long time butil you le that the pouder be met mired with al. that nothing may be feene out of b paft. but al wel fastened & perced in. And wha you fee this. by & by take the pot so boiling, & poure it into a basen of cold water, and ene forth with make the faid not as cleane as you can with the skille, that there remains nothing in it, & whan the faio past is colde so that you may handle it with your hande, annoing your handes with the foze faid oile, t if you ke that the past is well bied f colosed it is a good ligne, f with your handes fo anointed tolle the pall op a doun the space of an hours a half, drawing it out alwaiss in legth a overthwart again, to thintet that if it had made any hollow blade bers within it might be at the better brought into one maffine body of substance. And note, the more you remoue it by 4 down in your handes, to muche the moze thall powget out of it in walking it. This done make it into the forme of a long or round lofe, as you shall thinke good, than put this past into a bacin well pob lithed, cleane with cleane & fresh water that is cleere inough, e let it lo loke p space of r.oz rb. baies oz moze

& hol

with

13 30

to the more it foketh the fairer thall it be & the partie ter, and wil eafeltar and foner come out of the valte.

To get beyond fea Azure out of the paste. Take the palt prepared, t walke it handlomely and

dis

II.

id

oct

M

10

100

I wel without with pour handes in the faide colde mater, than put it into a balen, the botome whereof you must anoint with the afoze faid offe. that the faid bale be at the bottom very fine & wel leaded: this don. poure boon it some luke warme water that is skant warm, tet it be two fingars aboue p patt, tif the faid water were distilled thosow a felt, it would be muche better, e forto be affured, you thall wate the vall after it is walhed, to the intent you may know what to bo. 4 how much you ought to take out of it, in colidering with your tudgement the oile that maie paraducture be entred in in hadling it, & fo leave it in the faid was ter luke warme the space of a quarter of an houre if it be in fommer, but if it be in winter, leffe. Then remes ber to empty out al thefe waters into the forefaid belo fell, hauing three gutters og pipes, & whan pon baide out the first water, put in other luke warme water, to the intent that the past may be the lotter, & fo by little Alittle the good will come out. Foz if you would have it out al at ones, you huld bo your thinges euill. Hes moue & Curre faire & foftly the patte with the forefaid Dick of falife. And if in cace the past shuld cleave to the bottom, annoint pour handes, turne it handlomly & so often untill the water begin to ware blew, t what you fee the water colozed a died, empty it out but the other, holding & fustaining by the past with the little Aickes og Chlifes, to thintent that it cleave no moge to the botom of the balin, cknowe, that very little of the first Agure that cometh out wil fraine & colour a great beate of water. And whan & past is in the way to reder f glue out the Agure, it wil caft out as it were certain blew beames of & funne. And tha you thall empty out é laid water byo the other, e who you empty è water that

houre:

and th

toget

60310

tist

ting

DOUL

that I

moje

atth

124.

that is in the balen, Araine it thosow a firainer for to fane certaine little peces of pall, if in cace there thoula come any among the Asure, and so will it come the cleaner and purer. This done put from hand to hand fome luke warme water boon the past and turne vies tily the faide pall with your foze faid flickes, letfourly and handsomely, specially at this beginning for feare left the vaffe thould lofe and undoe it felfe and for rens ber and give out all the Asure at ones: whiche thing inould be to no purpole, neither could you afterward fort it, or order it. After you have thus turned it foure or fine times, take by togither your paft, and you that fee howe muche there is come out for of the first there Thould come furth foure of five buces & a half & that is to be understand if the Lapis lasali, be of the finest, and there should no lesse come out. And bicause it is the Arff. fet it a part by it felfe: foz it is the true bevond fea Aqure. By this same maner and wate continue to get put the felf like asure which that be the fecond, and fet It also a vart, and you shall get out of it three or foure unces. Reepe this same order and meane in getting out the thirde with this same water alwaies luke warme, and that the cold water be (kant out, thurre It with your fozelaide flickes. After, it shall be at your Discretion to get out the fourth whiche is called Cene ders of Civerarius of the colour of albes, and if you wif have it out, the water muste bee somewhat hoter, and than it will bee of a greve exame colour. And berein you must wring and presse bard the paste with the flickes, and if it wil not come out with the water. give it a little of the fore faid lie: This done but al the Asures feverally by themselves for the one wil marre another els, and specially the last. And her reyou must understand that before all these Azures be gotten out you muste bestowe about it cight houses, and before they will linke to the bottome, it will be no leffe than ten of twelve houres, for therm lieth your gaine, and

fo empty the water diligently. And if in giving it the lakewarme water, the Asures will not come out but in a small quantite, give it twoo partes of water and one parte of sweete lie, & if pet it come neuer the moze que it a greater quantite of lie: And pet if therfoze it will not come out, give it coldife, but if not withfrandingall this it will not come out as you would have it, take a pot, and put into it some ashes of bines, and rleere freshe water, and seeth it the eight parte of an houre: then poze it out and let it Cand to cleere it felf. but let it be somewhat tharpe in take byon the tonce. And thall you make for the last remedie, specially for to get out the last Azure. Dou mate also take of it hote for to walke the pake with, and than call it awaie for it is no moze worth any thing, and note, that in get. ting oute these Liures consideth either pour loss or your gaine. Down the lickes of inftrumites of woode that menne ble in the paste muste be of bore og other fine woode, and about the breadth of two handes or moze, and a fingar thicke oz a little moze, and greater at the opper ende and flat like a Amande.

Ľ¢.

115

ea

3

ole

et,

HD

加

TE

Of what colour the Azures are whan they come out of the paste, and what signe or token they showe.

be manifest signe and token of the sirst Azure whan it commeth out, is, that it seemeth some subject thicker that the other, which is bicause of the beines of Boloe that are in the saide stone. The second shalbe siner and thinner but you shall not see so good a colour in it. The third shall seeme but you moze sine and thinne, but it shall be paler of colour, and electer and open, and that is to be understad whan the Lapis sold and parsite. The price of the colours hat bene before spoken of the stone resteth ordinarily sire oreight crounes the pounds, according to the places. And if the stone been passed.

good and fine (as it ought to be) a man thall get out of it at the least all compted ten unces and a half, and the some be not so time, you shall get out at the least eight unces. Det neuertheles y some mate be so cuill that ye shall gaine nothing at al, but rather be a great loser.

The maner bow to walke, and puri fie the Exures as some as they are gotten out of the paste.

aftet i

BOTT E

03 60

and te

3000

funn

pour

and f

fmaor

and have taken out the water, put byon the fome sweete lie that is cleare, and washe the handsomely with your handes. And so shall you do to every soate of the Azures, eche one by him self, and empty out eche of the waters a part, and let the said waters settle befoze you put them into their basens, and washe the so often butil they be cleaned from al maner of grease of at of the past. A han rense them three of source times with freshe toold water to the inter they may be the more purified t made cleane.

To purific parfitely the Azures with the yelkes of Hennes egges,

Ake the velkes of five or Are eages of bennes that have ben nurriffed and fedde with come, & not with graffe, and perce the yelke with some tharp pointed thing, and spainkle it heere and there, as men do offe boon falades, boon the Azures a little wpon ethe fort, and do so in every basen, and incorpor rate well togither with your hande the egge with the Aqure, than wache it again with ftrog (weete lie, and walhe it so long butill pou see it come out as cleere as pou did put it in: tha rinfe it three or foure times with fresh water, and this is the true washing e the parfite purifiyng which giveth a gloffe buto al azures, e this fecret doe all the excellent masters ble, and aboue all thinges let the water alwaies fettle before you empty It out into the other balins, for you hould diminish to muche the great made of Azure. There is pet another goodly fecret for to give a glode buto the faid neures, which

which is buknowen to many men, and that is whan the Azure is well walhed and purified, as is before mestioned. Take the gall of a bull, and breake it boon the Azures, as you did the yelke of the Egge according as the Azure is, opon enery fort. Then rubbe them well with your hand and walhe them as before. And note, that all these maners of purifyinges are made one after another, whan the Azures bee out of the pate, and you thall make all the said purifyinges diligently bandsomely and leysourly in the basen. And this is a berp excellent ferret.

1

all

im

heir

nfeb

mie

T to

Me.

MES

HE

10,

the

eas

ith

his

all

The maner bowe to straine the Azures, after they.

A is necessarie to straine beyond sea Azure, \$ 08 ther alle, if happely there be any greafe of filt or Dany peces of the past remaining in it: for these As sures mult be meruelous well ozbered and trimmed. as we have heere befoze mentioned. And therfoze you thall do thus. The last water that you shal give them after they be purified, you thall patte it thosow a farts or fine: then thorow another that is finer, and the last time tho 20 we a arainour, and whan you will make this walhinges, alwaies let the water frand butill it beecleere, ozels you hall take by the water by little and little with a sponge, but take heede that the As jure entre not into the fponge, After that you have taken al the waters thus by, let the Azures be in their basins, and let them date in the spacow and not in the funne, for it is not good for it. And specially keepe all pour worke from duff al other immundicites & filth: and whan they be daie take them by diligetly eche one by him felfe, & fo put them in bagges of leather in the fmoothest side, a whan it is boud by rubbe it wel with your handes, for it is made fine by that meanes. And b longer it remaineth made, the better colour it getteth whan you hold it in the afer, and if you wil fine again your agures for to make the of a greater price & balue. Bon you must put them ones again to incorporate into the strong past, following the maner and order before bestlario, and let them remaine so three daies: then take them out in like sorte as we have shewed you before: And the oftener you do thus, the finer it will ware. It is true that it will diminishe alwaies in the weight: but yet for to put it in worke, one vnce wil go as farro as three vnces of the other, and therfore you must be diligent in all thinges, especially in the washinges, least you shold lose your labour. And also be ware and bigilant to know the stone, to make your cimentes, and to compound your pastes.

To make black Sope for clothes, with all the fignes and tokens that it gives b and maketh in boiling.

bino

Ake thirty pounde of bulleckt lohite lime, if pon can get it, and that is in greate hole peces and not in pouder, and foure skoze and tenne vounde of the ftrongest albes rou can finde. Then order & dreffe the aftes rounde about the lime. in forme and maner of Porter, and sprinkle with a broome weate in water the small veces of lime a little at ones and often, to the intent that the fire maie ene ter into it, and whan it is well mollified and augmented by reason of the heate whiche is in it, let there bee two of you, the one to incopposate well with a space o; thought the time with the aches, and the other to swainkle water with the baoome well upon it ground about it, to the intent there rise no pouder of duft of it. And lette all so well be mired, that a man may not knowe of officerne the lime from the dult of athes, and mater it so much round about, that in taking a band. full of the same matier, and in wringing it, it cleaus togither. And whan you fee that it raiseth no moze ponder or dult, give it no more water. This done close by togither all this moster with your frade, and lette it so remaine in a beape twoo or three houres, for it licateti

0,31

arre

bee

CS,

no

CSy

2,11

eccg

nne

100.

ttle

110

110

991

306

of 2

and

t of

and

101

HE

310

heateth and boileth beyng in a heape, and wha if mas keth chinkes or cleftes about it, it is a figne that it is rifen . And if it be in cold weather you maie couer if. for feare that it takeno colde and fo lofe his heate, for than it would make no good magiltrale. Whan all this is done, Araine the faid mater in a belfell of earth having a bole in the bottome, beyng couerio with a little frame, and a diffe over it, to the intent that the mater maie runne in time : and whan you putte it in velle egally every where as muche as you can, and lette it be alwates even above: then poure booit fome hote water, oreis do as followeth, as Imv felfe doe. Dake ready fire or eight pailes full of the Arained lie. and poure it on the vessell I meane of the first whiche is good, and at the first put in two or three pailes full. the whiche beyng funke doune, put in as much moze. and oven not the hole in the bottome, butil al the mas ter be daunke by: then let it runne out by little & little. and bicause you maie the better knowe the firste, the feconde and the third, take an Egge nelve laide, and binde it rounde about with a threede and as the mas giftrale lie commeth out , put the Egge into it , and whiles the egge remaineth aboue, put it al into a velfell, foz it is the first whiche you ought to make muche of. And whan the egge finketh in the lie, put that fes cond by it felfe: and if you can gette of the first fourty vounde, you shall get of the seconde thirtie, and of the thirde twentie, and of the fourth almuch as you will: And let all thefe be put by them felues: & if pou coner them well that they do not enapozate noz breath out. they will continue alwaies a yeare beyng fill good. whan you have done takerer, pound of the first, and ten of the fecod, and put them togither and looke well if the egge remaine about, & if it appeare not muche. weaken it no moze, for it thatbe wello. And note, that buto three pound of the laide lie, you multe have one pound of oile, and in pouring it in Eurye and mire it R.L. mell 1 XX 16

at once

than y

putpe

bethi

Done

HISL

nott

in pi

befa

a goo

hard :

TRUM

Alta.

ware

120.

well with a Bick, for feare that the oile be not hurt by the biolence of the faide lie: And make this composit tion at night, to the intent that it male remaine in infulion all the night: then in the mozning feeth it the space of seven or eight houres or more, according as the quantite is great oglittle: for whan it is aboue a hundzeth pound, it mult feeth ten houres oz moze: and whan it beginneth to feeth and fwell much, take it by and by from the fire, and flurre it alwaies aboue bne till it beginne to boile loftly. And in the meane time ceafe not to flurreit, for feare it burne to the bottom. And whan you make the composition in a caudzon, let it never be full by a hand breadth, bicause it riseth and fwelleth alwaies in feething, and the oile would bee lofte: and in mirring it oftentimes the oile incorpozateth with the lie, and scedeth the sooner. And whan it bath fodden about eight of mine houres, pou maie beginne to affaie and proue it, and fee that you keepe alwaies a little of the firste and of the seconde for all occasitions that maje channee. And whan it bath boiled unto the faide hours, you thall fee it ware thicke, and make the bubbles in feething long and thicke. Than mate you beginne to make your profe and affair. That is to fair, in taking a little of it with a spoone, and putting it into a little earthen dishe, and lette it coole, then cut it with a little flicke, and if it close togither againe, it is a ligne that it is fodden inough : and if it doe not close togither againe, it is not, and therefoze finithe the feething of it. And make many of these proofes and affaies. And whan it is soos ben, take the fire from under it, and so take it of, and fette it in some coole place, and whan it is colde pour mate occupie of it, and it will be good and partite. And if you make it with cleereoffe although it bes frong, it is all one: but if you make it with oile pareht 03 thicke, it will not bee berie cleere. One of the beffe Sones that you maje fee in it whan it beginneth to 1 (n

the

8 83

ue a

and

the

bns

me

OH.

1011.

olae

10029

and

POU

nog

adul

n it

PALE

and

th

nece

11 15

nake lode

and

pou

bes

heft

wave into a thicke fubitance, is that in taking of it by with a spoone, the thredes or little freies boe breake lutthout theinking op again, & this is a ligne that the is fooden inough. And whan you have taken bp a lite tel, and have lette it coole and fo cut it, and than tfif be ferme and falle on the lides , and in letting it bpit tarry bpaight, than it is fodden. And if after an houre it were not fooden, that is to fate, that it had not the finewe, put bpo it a little of the firft magifirall a little at ones , and fo lette it boile an houre og a halfe . And than you thall make againe the like allay og proofe as before, and if it the we you not good fignes, you that put pet a little moze to it butil pou make it have a fall and folioe bodie, e let it be not to foft no; to hard. And be that bath experience of this knoweth what is to be bone in feeging it botte onely. And whan you fee thatstis well take it from the fire.

The signes that Sope giveth in secthing, if it be to harde, or to softe, whether it be liquide or white.

f whan the the Sope is fodden you would take it out, and that you fee it white, and in making the proofe or affair it ware harde, note, that than it is verie good, a if you will have it Grong take it of. for beging made it returneth to his colour againe, but it remaineth Will Grong . But if it bee to Grong , it is not to be commended, for it wareth bard, and fo goeth in pieces whan you would occupie it, so that you thall be faine to feeth it againe, and to make it returne into a good and measurable forte, for beyng fo ftronge or hard it fretteth to muche the clothes and consumeth theim. And by my Counsell you shall sette it on the fire againe, but putting firte into the caudion alittle of the third outfourth magistrale lie, togither with a little oile, to boile it, This don put in the Arog lope, al wil incorporate togither, tet it fo feeth an houre, and you shall see that it will not be se firong of hard. And K.U.

that It

male!

10028

anyi

trale,

reth n

will

are b

mealu

10 3763

and

ger.

And indeede it is better whan it is somewhat fofter. It is a thing of greate importance to know with the tong what there lacketh in the boiling. Take your ladle and flurre it well about: and then take a little bpon your fingar, and putte it byon the ende of your tong, and you hall Judge of your felf what there lacketh, fog if it be ftronge beponde measure, pou fhail thinke that a cole of fire had tutched your tonge: but if it be not to firong, it will not feeme buto you so bur, ningsharp in tutching it with your tonge. And whan it is so frong it bath neede of the fourth magistrale ite with a little oile. And if it were to foft (which thing pon thall also knowe by your tonge) it bath neede of the first magistrale lie, & gine it these mirtures a little at ones, to the intent that it be not let or hindred from feething, mingle it in faire & foftly. It is also a great: figue and token that the fopc is firong, whan it becae keth in little pieces, and leaueth muche magifirale lie in the bottom of the belleil, inhere it remaineth long: but whan it is fofte and entil fooden, it maketh as it were a certaine gelley: than you thall putte into it a little of the firste magistrale, and boile it butill it bee well fodden, and ware hard and firme, but whan it is prough it will drawe towards the colour of greens. ware some what darke and obscure, and that shalbeluban the fops is somewhat softe, and not muche sode ben . The figne and token that frong fope ought to haue whan it is well fodden and indifferetly inough. is, that it will have the colour of Parmelade, & dealus somewhat toward a Mivlet, and thall be obscurely gliffering, and haue a faire floure bpo it, and fhalbe good and parfite. But whan the black fope is become fomewhat white and firong give it a little oile, 0,2 els some of the third magistrale lie, that a little at ones, least you weaken it to muche, and so it should lose his Arength: for than you thould give it more oile, and more of the first lie, and so there should bee great dang

the

lace

san

rale

ing

cat

ng:

sit

99

is.

ne

100 to

We cly

be

els

28,

ger in it. And therfoze beware and fee that you begoin and diffribute wel pour lies. But in this cace pou hat aine it a little ofle, and in boiling it, it will be whiter. and fofter. After this, continue with the firtilie, and let it be hote and a little at ones, and prouing it often times as we have faide afoze, you thall by & by know that it will be well trimmed and opdered. And what it malbe to muche fodden, az burnt, the figne oz token halbe whan it is fo throng and white out of measure, that it is burned. Than muft pou gine it some water onely, 02 some of the fourth lie hote, not boiling it any more, or at the least very little, & by this meanes you male parfitely atchine and come to an ende of vout marke. And alwaies whan you will adde or put to it any mater byo the caudzon, boile it evermoze a little, bicause it wil incorporate the sooner: And make often times pour profes and effaies. And if your worke go well, do no moze in it, but be offigent and circumfped in taking it from the fire, and take it so hote as it is out of the caudzon. For to make afterward the Magife trale, you hall do thus: whan you have gotten out the first, which kepeth or beareth the Egge abone, which fullbe about nine vintes, and of the seconde that beas reth not the Egge, a thirdendeale, whiche is three vintes, and of the thirde the halfe whiche wilbe three half pintes, and of the fourth almuche as you will: for of that menne ble not muche, and as nighe as you can keve them all by themselves and covered, bicause they will so keepe well inough. True it is that some men are wont to put them all togither, that is to fair one measure of the first, one of the second, and half a meas fore of the third and somewhat lesse, to one measure of oile, whiche are in all three measures and a halfe, and by this meanes you maie multiplie asmuche of it as you will. After you have thus ordered and dreffed it, in the caudzon, make fire under it, so that it may be but thank luke warmer and durre it alwaies in the caubions R.II.

134

caudion with pour ladle, to the intet that the oile male incopposate, t perfe thoso with magifirale: then leave it al the night in infusion, and give it fire again in the morning, and whan it is hote flurre it well that it mapincozvozate togither. And note, that it muft boile ten or twelve houres, and wil not make any lie at the bottome, and in boiling lift by your ladle a high, and it will make long threkes like threede the frace of fire boures, and then will beginne to faften and close by it felf, and will make arekes whiche benng broken will returne spward againe, t that is a figne that it is not pet fooden inough: but whan they breake not neither returne backward but remaine fall and whole than it is fooden, and therfoze you challtake it from the fire, for this is the true figne e token of it. The other figne is, whan it is cold cut it in little rolles, and if they frad bozight and not fall, it is a ligne that it is made. Laie of it oftentimes bpan pour tonge befoge it be fooden, and if you feele it to drong give it a little of the third og of the last magistrale, according as pou shal perceive it to be firong, og els little og inough after as you hal fee it bath nede. If you fer it to white and firong, gine it a little oile at ones, and it will alter 4 turns. Whan it is almost fooden and that it make a gelley, give it a little of the fecond og of the third, according as it thall have neede by your Judgement. Ifit palle his ogdinarie time og houres in feething, and that it faften not neither close it solfe, give it a tittle of the first: but lette not the sope be to Arong, theresoze affaie it first: for that were no fmall fault. But if it be not to ftrong noz to white, and pet doe not fallen and clofe it felfe; pour mais give it of the first, as we have faire, and if it he somewhat Arong, pousuate give it of the seconde after the accustomed master. Whan it is almost fooden and maketh as it were a gelley, and is Krong, and not beyng white, gine it a little of the fourth, but pet very little at ones, to thintent you take not awate

11

4 (ma)

ouers

as wa

Etomo

RIP

1É

13

111

)lrð

III

8

all

fe,

fit

(1)

to muche of his force. But whan it is almost fobben and is bery white, gine it a little oile, and it will bee mell . Withan it mould be fodden and that the houre o2 time of his feething is patte, and is neither from no2 white, give it a little of the firste og of the second, 02 of the other, after as you fee it fronge moze og leffe. and it will returne into a good fate, and mufte boile farze and foftly, for feare it flicke not to the bottome, and burne by the reason of to muche fire: for suche a fire is of great importance. The fourth lie, is not let a worke but whan it maketh as it were a gelley, and is frong and to rate. There bee fome good Baifters a worke men, that put in the fesond magiffrale with the oile, to the intent that the oile mighte not bee fo muche hurt by his firength, and then they putte in a little of the third, and then a little of the fourth, and after that a little of the firste : but there is no burte in that, for there bee measures in it, and these mirtions are made in the presence of other menne, whan the maifter will not fuffer it to bee knowen, for feare leafte that other hould easely learne it . The good and parfite magifrale lie will beare alwaies an egge querthwart, and wareth euer moze thile as muche as water doeth, and contrarie wife whan it is leffe frong it wareth lefte, and the oile waieth as muche as the fourth. If you order and appoint the lafde lies by measure, gine ener the aduantage to the oile foure or fire for the hundred, if you will have it fatte and faire : foz he that is well erperimented in it knowetd mell in boiling what is nesdefull to it, be it offe, lie, 03 any other thing . Whan you will make white Sope, keepe and ble the same meane and waie, t whan it is moze than half fooden, put into it fome falt, according to the measure & quantite of it, and let it boile alittle: then take it out of that caudzon, & put it into another, e inhan it beginneth to boile put in againe moze falt; and the state of t and let it feeth to his parfite measure. This done, set it to drie in a plaine and eue place, and cut it in peces, for it will be parfite good. Henne make the like with sods, as they do vie at venise, the salt must be grossely beaten, and ten pound of it for the hundreth, and mire it with it all about, and put in but a little at ones.

To beale the Skurfe.

Ake the roote of the herbe callto in latin Panis porcinus, and fkrape or grate it, and putte it in a little pot, and put to it live buces of oile of roles. and let it feeth well , and whan it beginneth to boile put in fire buces of litarge of Gold, and a djagme of Precipitatum prepared, and lette it remaine a little on the fire, mirging e flurring it fill, and allo afterward butill it be cold: then anoint the faurny head with it and frome bpo it like spice a little floure of the graine called Lupines, and some beane floure mirt togither, and to put a coife byon his head, and that thall fuffice ones a daie in doyng it three daies togither. And if the heares fall not of them selves, pull theim out by little and little, and within twelne og thirtene dates he hall be cured. Also another wate, take Sage, Ko. femarie, our Ladies gloones, Camomille, and Panis Porcinus, cut this very imal, of eche of them a handful, boile them butill they be fodden inough and that the bertue and arength bee remained in the wine, than firaine it and presse well the herbes, and washe the skabby head with the saide wine and drie it well, this bone make a fine pouder of a piece of flethe of a pong Bulle, and Aroweit byon the head like spices, and binde the coife bpon his head, doying this ones a date, and plucke everie date some of the heares awate, for they will die awafe by little and little of themselves. And do thus to often untill you fee his head nete and cleane, and than thall he be thozowly whole. There is pet another secreat wherof menne make little or none accompt,

bp put

(el ol

S CADO

itthis

ana

if in

繼

leg.

lely

ME

olle

OF

110

arb

hit

ine

19

016

by

105

00

nis

ing

ie,

107

accomptiand pet nevertheles if you prone it you hall finde a mernelous effect of it. Take three pound of old larde of a barrow hogge, and late it to freve tino daics in frong Uinaigre, and lette it be couered over with the fato vinaigre: this bon wappe it in three or foure theetes of paper, and boon that two or three leaves of Cabbedge, and laie it under the hote embers 02 afbes whan you couer your fire a there let it lie two boures of more of leffe, according as the fire was great, or as long butill you thinke it be rofte inough : then take it out of the fire, and make it cleane, and fraine out the greafe of it, palling it thozow a line cloth, and by and by put into it a quarter of an buce of more of lette of Merdegrife beated bery fmall, according as the infire mite that be great or small, and incorporate it well togither with a ficke the space of an boure, bntillif beginneth to ware colde, to the intent that the Mere degrife descende not al to the bottome, and keepe this greafe as a precious thing: and the older it is, the bete ter operation it maketh. And annoint the head of the patient with it, enery fecond night, and wash also his head thise or thrise a weeke with sweete ite, with a handfull of leane han boiled and date it well againe, and anoint his head againe, putting the coife opo his head and none other, and whan you have annointed it three or four times, the roote of the heare wilbe ripe. and you mate plucke alwaies some out in walhing, and they will come of easely and without paine. And if in cace they would not come of ealely neither with force, care not for that: for the difeafe hath not perced thither and therfoze let them alone: for some time thet bee not dangerous: but if they were infeded og hurt with the disease they moulde be lose and fall of og els easy to bee pluckt of, bicause that the ointment both rips the roote, and whan the head is all bare, without heare and made cleane, feare not: for all the heare wil come againe fairer than ener thep were, and he hall

be cured and found . This hath bene oftentimes proned and bath wrought well almodin all menne : for you must know that there are foure kindes of (kurfes. the one is more groue and flelly than the other, and therfore marueile not, if you finde to many diners reseintes: for there be many menne that heale the fkurfe whiche know it not: but if it be the fkurfe looke byon his naile, e if there be a blacke circle about the inbite at the roote of the naile, anothe greater the circle is. the more kinds of fkurfeit is, and therefore you mail ble the remedies afozelaid, and lette bim not eate any boares delbe no, eigre of tharpe thinges, and with the helpe of Goo he chalbe healed . Take also a great lifary or two, and drowne them in comon oile, and than feeth them butill they tofumo, and with this oils angint his head oftentimes, and the heare will come to facte and suche great quantite, that be thall not tell bhat to do with theim. There is also another remedy for to heale the limple fkurfe . Take of the greafe of a male hogge as muche as you will, and fonce from a binaigre for a third part, and half an unice of falt bear ten and fampt, and boile it with a small fire butilt all the binaigre be confumed : then take it from the fire. and put into it all these pouders folowing: berdearis, alome of the rocke burned, of ethe of them two drame mes, beinifone and fuet of eche one a deamme, and ple geons bong, and let al be well incomogated togither, and anoint his head with it ones a date, and walke it twife or thrife a weeke, and boile in the lie the roote of Lapathum of Rumen, in english Sofrell, and straine ft, and then walhe him with it, and whan it is drie as dain, anoint him a fresh. Of the foure kindes of fkurfe the firste is called Porrigo farinofo, flowery or white faurle, the other Furfures of Furfurofa, bienufe it hath the colour of bean and skales like buto bean, the third Viscole, clamp or cleaning like bird lime, and the fourth Lupinoso, because it is like the graine called tupines.

affalt.

the In

letit

he bett

witti

that t

them

Min el

ted tog

YOU BE

bates &

mater

לאו פל

anbol

and

Die

1 61

Illes.

Ana

Bier

ante

hite

Pis.

Hth

News .

and the

6 OHE

tell

HEDH

eela

bear

all

Te.

tis.

EM:

eele

athe

ear

orte

hite

bled

urth

nes.

an a

And in the forme and matter the one is drie, the other motil, the one bleerous, a the other without bleers, a here of it followeth that the one is more tharpe and smarting than the other, forthe causes of the shurfe are große humors corrupt a clammy, whiche somtime is brought with us even from our mothers wombe, a some by earli governing of our selves in our life, the motil shurfe is with brode sores, a the drie werenies.

An excellent and a tried water for the skabbe.

Ake a brott full of wel water of Hole water, of els l of other fweete water, as though you wold make tt fog fome noble man, & put into it an brice and a half of filuer fublimed that is beate very fmal, half an buce of falt. This bone, fette it befoze the fire byon a tile, to the intent that the bioli take no burt in boiling , and let it boile untill all the length of the necke of the viol be becreafed. Then take it of, t whan it is cold, put in: to it the whites of three newelaide egges well beaten that they have no moze biscoute or clammynesse in them, and put alfainto it the inice of foure Limons, and of two foure Dzenges, tlet albe well incorporated togither in the fair bioli, and Entre it well, lubar pou have thus done leave it in the funne the outhics Daies & it will be made, And in this maner is thefaid water mabe, ethus men ble it. At night whan you go to bedde wathe your felfe onely about the tentes with a sponge weate in the laide water, and then waying prefer harde , wathe pour felle fligthip ouer with the faid fponge. This faid water wilbe as white as milke and odopiferous , and where as you walhe your felle with it there it will make the fainne white, 4 do thus query fecond night, and where there is any fkurfe og eruft, weate it with this water roud about not touch. ing the cruft, forthat would greene you . Don mate, make another water fimpler, & without dager. Make a glaffe og bioll as befoge, and fill it with water, & put into it two buces of racke alome, balf an buce of filner, Inblia S.tt. £ 20 . .

140.

fublimed, and as much salte, and all beyng beaten into pouder very small, voile it as the other before was, butili it be decreased beneth the necke of the viol: then Araine it handsomely, and occupic it as before the oather was: so, by this meanes the skabbes will come out at the tointes, and will incontinent drie by, leasting your seems and skin nete and saire, as it hath ben oftentimes proved.

A remedie for any burning ar skalding, either by fire or by bote water, or any other casuall chance what so ever it be.

Ake bufleckt lime afmuch as pou will, & flecko. if in comon oile, and take it out as drie as your can possible and incorporate it with oile of Ros fes, and it will be as it were an ornment, wher with you thall anoint the place that is burned or fkalded. and it wil shortly ease the paine and greefe, and heate within fire ozeight vaies, not leaving any marke oz skarre byon the skin. Also for the same effect. Take are once of litarge of gold, and feeth it in white wine and alittle Ainaigre, than take it of; and make thereof a Very fine ponder. Take alfo an once of butter, and ale muche oile of Roles, and walke it foure or fine times in freihe water : than take halfe an buce of Blanc rafile. burnes, and the pelke of a new laid Egge, and alittle fine ingari, and incorporate all togither with a little Role water, and spead this ointment byon a linear cloth, and it will profite pan very muche. Another for thefame. Take fome Grong white Uinaigre, and the white of a newelate egge, with the inice of the ring or bark of an eldern tree, and mingle al togither, and Thete fame voces of linen cloth in it, and late them by on the burned place one after another, and you shall be hole, and whan you will heale by the wound, take a little of the fecond rine of barke of an eldern tree. and get out the fuice of it, and a little pouder of frame kenleg

ration for binds to the binds t

Hointe

sice a

again a

10 756 W

ST THE LE

COME

Dales

D) fhe

enill,

on a list

into it to

lead, 03

let all b

m smal

other 1

plotati

aflago

the lar

it fean

that is

all the

Ebis 8

diber it i

ome

e.

the

tion

uth

ion.

siss

8 82

all

ans

fa

Als:

the

ne

henfens, a little oile of roles, and a little newe wares and make therof as it were an ointment, and fuzeade tropon the precess of linen cloth, and late them buon the burner place, and pour shal fee that thei wil confor libate and heale op in thost time. For to make aftere inarge an ointment to the intent that the consolidas tion and cloting by maie be faire: take tenne buces of oile of Koles, two baces of nelve Tal age, and fer them on a flowe fire, and whan thefethinges be motte, but into it tino buces of Minimum, arenalithe Sinople, red lead, or Mermillion, and foure buces of Litarge, and let all be made into a very fine pouder, and make it to come into a fubstance or body, and late it byo the love, and pou shall see a meruelous effect. There is pet ans other meane e remedy for any burning that is, take old large of a male hogge, and thoppe it well, the take a flagor of white binaigre that is very frong, and let the lard feeth in it the space of two houres then take it from the fire, and let it coole, and take of the greafe that is opoit, and with a it hard with your hand, that all the bingigte matego out and nonercunaine in itz This bone keepe it in an earthen pot leaded; and the older it is the better it will be, vicause it both his open ration fooner. And whan any man burneth him felfe, let him take of the faide greafe jandian noint the place withit and the value will trate. In the means time pou mod have made ready the heart of a hare thoused of cut as imalias is politile, and what you have as Hointed it, Arowe of the laide heare open it as it were spice and let it remaine so. And whan you anoint it again at night, and in the mouning anoint it boon the other ointment, whiche you bled before, and then call on moze heare as befoze, and take it never of butillit come of, of it felfe, whiche wil be within fire og ciaht daies, and the thing heated perfitly without any math of tharre. And note beere that at the beginning of the enill, the oftener you anoint it, the more the pains will S. 111.

will vecline awaie, and the patient hall feele greate allegement and eale, and hal be mery. And for to take awaie the paine out of the hand, and to doe a metuer long cure, as soone as the incovenient shall have happened strape a little larde of a barrowe hogge bypon it, and does it quickly, for in doying it with speede you shall perceive it frie, as though it were in a striping panne; and the pacient shall seele greate ease, and the paine will cease. Asset of this at the beginning three or four extines in an boure, and the pacient shall receive greate consolation and comforth. This secret is good, and ought not to be contempored, all though it he no great matter.

mote t

This dutill

per, il

Than

and kee

will be

much.

pp rea

Tomake pilles of Turpentine,

Ake an buce of turpenting of benile, and brache tt well with bozage water, or with fome other cordiali waters, eight or ton times as you hall thinke good. Then take three buces of fine lugar bear ten fmati, and incorporate it well tagither by little and little: for that taketh alway the biscours and clame minette of it in fuche foate that it cleaveth not togie ther; and at the ende you thall leave a little of it with. out incorporating it, in the patte: for it shalbe al wates good to take at any time, t neuer perifeth; and inbanyou will take of it, you mate be with it at your please fure. And this paft bath one ercellende in it, that isthat it cleaneth not to a mans fingars, but maie allo be chewed to that it will not flicke noz cleane to the palate 02 role of a mans mouth. And whan you have made them, take a little finamome mirte with fugarand rolle them in it: then hardely take the at all times and boures, for they will worke marueloudy in flege matthe, and colorike Comackes, and ribbe men from many inward pallions, and will cause a good appesite, and the brine of the man thall give an abour as it Incremarche bioletten, in a main affe to the

Alle

ing the

all

ret

ill

eas

111

10

15

alf;

ME

alle

the

ut

g,

OM

An electuarie of Nerprum, that is to faie, a for lutine lulep meruelous good for the Goat.

Ake these little fruites of Nerpra about the ende of September, whan they be thoso we ripe, and bane had a lubite froste, and gather them early in the morning, and Campe them a little in a morter, fo that they be skant broken, and put theim in a pot or fome other vessell leaded within that hath no favour of any thing, and coner them well, and lette them in a hote place to confite the space of eight of tenne vales, then presse out the inice and substance of theim the mofe that you can : and for every pounde of the faide inice you hall putte in a pounde of purified honnie. This don, let them on the fire, and batle them flowly untill they be sodden, and assale byon a peets of Pas per, if the droppe remaine faite togither it is folden to nough, if it runne abrode it is not fodden inoughe: Than take it from the fire, and putte into it an buce of Sinamome, and two buces of Ginger both well drated and beaten, and incornorate it well togither fo bote as it is, and so keepe it in bores wel coucred, and the older it is, the better. Take of this before your meales a sponeful as wel in the morning as at night. and keeps your felfe specially out of the ager, and fait will do muche good to them that have the gout moze than to any other, bicause it easeth the paines berie much, and doth good thoso in out all the body like wife by reason of the enacuation.

> To make giltinges upon leather whiche shal seeme like Gold, and laiving theim upon Siluer or glasse, they shall appears to be Gald in dedea.

Ake a newe potte well leaded of thesame bignesse that you will make your worke, make all
loa fournesse of the beight of the pot, for feare
that the fire gette not into it, bicause it is all
most like unto artificiall fire, and therefore you must
take

ortinia

patina

bott pa

three h

in boi

and

mto

Foliak

take beede. This done, take three pound and foure buces of line feede and feeth it flouly in the faid pottes butill it bee fooden, and if you will know whan it is fodben, put into it a hennes fether, and fake it out a. gain incontinent, if the fethers go of in it, it is fooden inough, other wife lette it feeth, and whan it is fodden inough, putte into it eight buces of Bofen, and San. Diac, that is to faie, Mermir fuche as feriuenars ble. foure buces of Aloe epaticum : and all this being well beaten and Camped very fmall, put it in flurring and mixing it with a flicke and if all come togither in a malle, be not therfore abalhed, but augment the fire, and never leave Quering it: foz in feeling the greate heate, thefethinges will melte, and become liquide. And then let theim boile fewly a good while : bauina to done take an affate of it byon a pece of paper, or byo on your naile, as menne comonly bo, whan they will know if the Julep be well fooden: 02 els betwene your Angars to fee if it bee thicke inough og no, and if you thinke it be to cleare you thall put to it, for two bates, an bace and a haife of Aloe sucotrinum, whiche gineth it a colour somewhat barker, and the wooke thall not be so bright or cleere: but putte to it also so muche the leffe of Sandrac as you shall that it is sodden. This don't pluck backe the pot by and by from the fire, and let it Stande where any flabe is, bicaule it draweth buto it felf the heate, & fo the fire wold burne it all: the empty it out had somely before it be cold, into a coopie of little bagges pointed at the ende, one within another like Apocras bagges. And the mater that is not molten will remaine in the bagges, whiche wil be moze then the halfe, and that will no more bee any thing worth for that purpole, and by this meanes you shall have made your bernishe for to gilte with all, whiche will keepe very well and long, and the older it is, the better operation it hath, keepe it therefore well from all maner of dufte, and lette it not droppe or runne out.

311.00

itie

t'ai

dden

an

veli

in a

ire,

ate

ite.

Spi

bill

an

1107

les,

leth

110

tít

310

like

tett

EH

th

us

And note, that the Aloe is it that giveth the yellow costour to it and maketh it looke like Gold, and the other thinges make it thicke. And if you will make it ercepting firme and fak, whan the oile is foode, beyng put in by measure, you shall take out of it as much as you thinke good, then go foreward in your worke, and whan it is sodden, there will not be of it above three or, four e pound, and that is the lesse you can make at a time: and yet nevertheless those that medle with the making of it, make rl. or ir, pound at a time, and kepe it for their necessitie. And if you wil late it byon glass or time, either the matter must be hore orels the glas or time, and it must be laide abrode byon it swith a pensill, and so shall you have a faire pece of worke.

An experimented oile against poison.

Ake three pound of old oile alive, and devide if into three fondry bellets, and to one pound put threbace handfulles of Hypericen, in englishe faint Johns wort, and leave it in the funne eight daies, the botle it in Balneo marie the space of tweine boures. which is made as we wil the we you afterward. This don you hall draine it hard, in pouring byon it fome good wine, as Baluoffie, and afterthat put alfo to if three handfuls of the faide herbe, and a pound of the faid oile, and fo fet it biti dates in the funne as before, in boiling it afterward twelueboures in Balvea maria, and wring and fraine it hards again as before, where unto you that put three handfuls of the feed of the faid herbe, and a pound of the faide oile. This done do as before, with fraining it in the funne, and in Salnes maria, you that also after this put intoit these donges following, as gentian Crocodilium, an berbe (after Polis mp) like the thiftle called Camalionniger. Ruellius fund pefeth it to be that whiche is called comonly Carlina 02 Cardina, Zeduaria, Ariftolochia rotunda, Mozmetill, White Dittany, Sandall of all fortes, boile Armenik, prepas red, of TL.f. eal's

red, of eche of them two buces, and putte all the faide thinges in a great glaffe, the space of ten baies in the funne. Pauing thus done, you that feeth the thirtens houres in Baineo marie, a firaine them afterward verp bard: then thall you abbe to it faffran, Aloe, Spicinardi, Renburbari eletti, of eche of them fire dammes, and fct them in the funne again the space of fire daics, & boile them a new in Balneo marie, foure & twenty houres, & make thesame erpzektion & araining that you did before, whereunto you thall put an bace a balf of good Mitridatum, & than it is made : and beyng thus made, kepe it for your necessite & neede, for it is a very foueraine thing against poison taken at the mouth, 4 hath a focret property against the plage, & for two mes. Den ble it also in anointing al the poulles, e the hart, that is to faie the left live, then couer all his body and lette him alone with the hote linen clothes until he fal into a greate (weate . And this bath bene pioned diners times. Pour Balveum marie is thus made, pou mult fet a caudzon full of water on the fire, & in the fame was ter a great glaffe fuche as men fill with all, wherin to you mult put all your thinges to botle. And make your caudzon of water to boile that the thinges in the glaffe male also botte, and bicause that water in the taudzon columeth, you must fill it by again alwaies, and to beere is Balneum maria;

For the beate or burning of the brine.

Ake the feede of purishane, of wilde fuccopy, and garden fuccopy of eche of them two drammes, the fidures of Nemphar, and of Midlettes, of eche of theim a dramme, an unce of the feede of white Parpadol, two unces of the feede of Sebesten, half a dramme of Insquiama alba, a dramme of fastran, sine drammes of Lignam dalee, ten drames of the berrie of a pine apple tree, and boile all this in sire pound of water, until it be decreased of the third part, then straine it, and take sire unces of this straining with an unce of Julep of

bias

at th

lous

Mireal alage

a men

atther

donta

it bpo

pnglo

again

mas mi

concile

his its

biolettes, and dinke it luke warme enery moining at the breake of the date, and you hall fee a merue, lous effect, within four bates.

A water of a meruelous and excellent vertue to bring agains the fighte of the sics, to him that bath loft it, or is diminished by sickenes or any

other accident or chaunce.

tene

bern

33741

boile

8, 5

bei

ade,

hath

Pen that

lette

into

ers

ffet

be

crin

ako the

161

653

1961

185

9 01

Ake three Drammes Tutis, mabe in pouber berp (mal, and almuche Aloe Epaticum in ponder.two Dames of fine lugar, fire buces of role water. fire bnces of good white wine, rather fwecte than o. ther wine: but true it is o to Iwete is not comendable. Mire althis togither, & put it in some cleane bestel of glaffe, t beyng wel closed and flopt, fet it in the funne a moneth togither continually, mirrug e ffirring tos gither all the faide thinges at the lefte ones a daie, to the intent they mate incorporate well togither. This don take of the fame water, t put certaine droppes of it bpon your eles morning and enening, fin continue png to a certaine space, it will cause the fight to come again as clere, and as pure as it was befoge. And this mas made and ordained by a confultation and counfell affembled of the wifek & best phistions of all Itas lie, to bring the Emperour of Constantinobles fight again the yeare 1438. Whan he was at the Anode and concile of Ferrare with pope Eugene the fourth, and his lighteame againe bnto bim, as faire as euer it mas, by the meane of this water.

To remedy or bely bloodshotten eyes comming by any Reume, fluxion, or suche other like cause,

Take the toppes of endes of Mormewood, whiche is an herbe well inough knowen, and kampe it, mirring it with the white of an egge, and role water, make thereof as it were a plainer, and speading it boon a linen cloth whiche you shall late boon the eye where the blood is, or els boon bothe. And doe this at night whan you go to bedde, and the merie morning A. ii.

take it of, and you shall see that this platser shal have drawn to it self all the blood and all the redness that was in your eyes, and so you shall be quite of it.

Totake awsie the yellow laundise from the face of enery man to whome it is happened be reason of the gall runne and shedde about the body,

(cedes

thero

little D

E got

Aks agreate white Duyon and make a hole wher he buddeth out, casting awaie the greene of it, and putte into this hole as muche good triakle as the quantite of a chesinutte, but lette this triakle bee incorporated with halfe an unce of faffron beaten, and let him roft by little and little nighe buto the fire, fo; feare that he burne not o; roft to muche, o? els take some filth of the aspes. And whan he is rosted inough, laie him in a white linen clothe and winge bim bard that the fuice maie come out. And let the vai cient dinke of the same inice in the mouning faiting, three bates togither, and the Jaundile will go awaie. Allo for the like effect. Blue him to brinke a bramme and a half of Scolo pendris in englith hartes tong, weil made in pouder, with white wine luke warme energ mozning falting, the space of twenty vates togither and all the pellownes and palenelle will goe awate. The like effect worketh Lapatium acutum, fodden with his rote. And like wife the wine wherin valerian bath ben fodden, beging donken in the mouning falling, healeth the splene and the linar, whiche many times are the cause that maketh the gall to renne and spread abzode, as we have afoze faid.

Tomake come out of the eares any thing that is the state of the eares any thing that is the state of the eares any thing that is the state of the eares any thing that is the state of the eares any thing that is the eares and the eares are t

Ake the herbe Marmorella, and stampe it, and put of the fuice into the eares of the pacient, for it hath the vertue and strength to drawe out any thing that is in them.

D. TE

For the tooth ache.

ene

100

his

nto

irge

ng,

IME

gii

MCS

Ake the little graines or feedes that come of the herbe of than be called in latin Fusaria, of Es nonimos, 02 Anonymos, some there be that safe it is the tree called Anagyris, whiche is an herbe or thrubbe very pleasant to fee to, and hath a faire reliow floure, but a perp boarible and flinking fauour, looke Diefcos rides, in his third booke the. 142. chapiter. Make of the feedes hereof if you can get them, if not, take some of the roote, and make of it a pouder: This done, take a little date og greene oggante, and botte al this in firog vinaigre buts the third part of it. Then walke your mouth with this vinaigre as hote as you may endure it, and in: itinent you halbe healed . Also for thesame greefe, take Cloues, honny rofat, & aqua bite afmuch of the one as of the other, then put it al togither into a little pot, and take of the faide composition in your mouth on the fide where the tooth greeneth you, and holoit fo a certaine space of time, and the paine will ceale.

> To make an a king tooth to fall out of him felf, with out any instrumentes or year tooles, we say the

Ake wheate floure, and mire it with the milke of the herbe called in latine Herbalactaria, in french Tintimaelle : 03 herbe a latte in Engitth Spurge that hath milke in it, in grecke Tithymalos, whiche is an herbe well inough knowen, and thereof make as it were a pair of dows, with the whiche you that fill the hole of the tooth, and leave it in it a certain time, and the tooth will fall out of it felf. Also if you wash your mouth enery moneth ons with wine wher in the roote of the laide herbe hath bene lodden, you thall never have paine in your teeth . Also the decostis on or ponder of the floures of a Pomcgranate tree, being put in your mouth and betwene your gommes faceneth the teeth. was to wish and Ass

A.iii.

An electuarie for the bead, which conferveth the mer morie, cleereth the light, and conforteth the stomack. The the koures of Buglosse, of Bozage, to Kosamile seede, of ethem a pound, take also senell seede, annile seede, the seede of sea senell, and siler of the hils of ethe of them sire unces, with an unce of sine cinamome. Seate t sampe al that ought to be beaten and samped, and sist al those thinges that must be sisted. This done mingle them togither t make thereof an electuarie, of the whiche you shall take in the mozning the bignesse of a chestnutte, and you shall see a meruelous operation, so; this is come from a great personage.

Against the pildnesse or baldnesse of the head, and to lette that the heares either of the head or berd,

shall not fall of. Ake the rotes of bramble or blackbery buth cal-Led in latin Rubus og Sensis, of the kinde that beas reth floures at the first, & the rootes of nettles. Then take pigeos dung, and burne it into bery albes, haue also some aspes of Times, with the whiche you shall boile the faide rootes, and make therof some lie, and wathe your hedde withit and also your berd, and the heares wil not fall of. Also for the same effect, take honny, fenigreeke, and the eyes clipt of hozen of from a bramble or blackberie buihe, asmuche of the one as of the other, and incorporate them well togither, and billille them in a lembick, thepe the water of the, and if you will diffill a fewe broome floures withal it will make you aberne heares, weate and moife your head and berde the daic time in the funne, eat night when you go to bedde, and the heares will not fall awate, Also for the like matter distill in a lembick the herbe called in latin Sifymbrium aquaticum, in englich water creses. And of the water that you gette of it, you thall make pet another visillatio with agrimente, Capillus veneris, rolemary, lage, and cloues, of eche a handfull,

EIID

that D;

mell,

thus

point (

sans,

ma(b)

in wa

25 8 P

and let the diffillation be made in Baluco maria, and in oftentimes walhing your felf with fuche water vour heare hall fal no more away, as many men haue proued and tried.

An ointment to cure the [karfe.

tios

erof

ten

Ale

eof

020

89

eat

l,

tale

ta

hes,

le,

nd

100

285

and

ctt

ile,

ater

Ake good old lard, at your discretion, and enterlard it roud about with rolemary, like a rece of roff meate, & let there be a good quatite of role. marp, then putte it to roll on the fire turning it faire e foftly. This done you shall take and faue the greafe that droppeth froit, in a driping pan, e cast it bete as it is into a dishe full of cold water in washing it very mell, and whan you have well washed it, vutte it into another cleane diffe, and so hall you the greafe thus taken by faire and neate. Hauinge thus bonc. inate the greate, and if there be a pound of it, you that put to it two buces of fine fugar well beaten, & byon that asmuche verdegrise pulnerised as the quantite of a basell nutte, and soure denters of quick filuer, with asmuche soote of an ouen of the hardelt as the quatite of a basell nutte: but let it be well valuerised 4 made in ponder. This ended, incorporate all togither, eit mill be a very good ointment, wher with you shall as noint the firste mouning the bead of the vacient, and leane it so anointed butill the norte mozning: then mash his bedde with lie that is not to Arong but some mhat temperate, then anoint it againe, & let it alone so butill the third morning, e do thus nine morninges in walking and anointing it, and it will be as necte as a perie. Also bitter almondes blanched and flavedand laid as it were a plaister byon the head of the pas sient, it will easely beate the scurfe, changing and renewpng the plainer certaine daies.

To kill life, and nittes in the head,

Ake the pouder of scraping of Bartes home, and I make the pacient to drinke of it, and there will no life not nittes breede in his head, but if you frome the saide pouder byon his head, all the life and nittes will die.

For one that can take nothing at the wouth, or els to make him goe to the stoole, and to sweate well.

Its the pacient must be well rubbed with hote linen clothes, from the head to the foote, and must be very warme kept in his bedde, the give him this ointment following. Take assuche pepper as will lie voon a grote, and put it into halfe a glasse full of vinaigre and oile, assuche of the one as of the other, and let it be very warme, and another all his body over with it, flet him be well covered in his bedder and than shall be sweate, and go well to the stoole.

To beale those that baue the disease of the Splene.

estert

take 8

felfe

3fpol

Of II II

MARC

Ake Lignam aloe, and make therof a pouder, and put it in some maner of brothe, or wine, as much as wil lie upon a grote, and lette him take of it three morninges togither. Also the seede of an Ashe tree doth the like, and the roote of Palma christi, if it be eaten nine morninges fasting.

For the paine of the side, or colike.

Dile a hadfull of Rosemary with water, where with you hall temper the wine of the pacient, and let him danke none other water. Also for the like. Take a dogge, and keepe him rb. daies in a chambre, and give him onely lambes or motton bones to gnawe, then take of his ercremendes, and drie it in the sunne, and make therof a power, and give the patient to drinke of it every morning halfe an once in white wine hote, and doyng this three morninges, he shall be delivered of the paine, as it hath bene oftentimes tried. Also for the like effect, take the bung of a blacke alse as hote as you mate finde it whan it commeth from him, and seeth it in white wine that is not sweete,

fiveete-winging well the bunge into the wine. Of this make warme gliffers for the pacient: for it is the bed, and the apteft remedy, that can be found for fuch a discale: as many notable menne, worthy of credite. hauc affirmed. Like wife for the fame discale, it shall profite mucheif he sate euery baie, or foure times in the weeke foure peche kernels eche baie. Thus boing he wall never feele paine of the coline. This frevete mas had first of a Tewe. There is per another remedy caffer then al the reft, anothat is, pour must take foure Barlike heades, and boile them in alittle pot with a pint of good white wine, and lette if leeth well. Then take a glaffe full of this wine, almuche as you male endure to drinke, and to goe to bedde, tedering pour felfe welt, and you that feele incontinent great tale. Afrou take also an once of the rote of Imperatoria made in pouder, with white wine hote, failing, the paint will incontinent go awate.

per

Me

bos

and

luch

of it. Ache the

ent,

ina

OHOS

tin

pa

e in

s,tit

ften

gofa

MOD

A MIL

Alke the Annes and hernels of pechegand suit a deers, almuche of the one as of the other, and make them into power bery fine, and lift it is afacce; this done take fine Sugar the weight of all this, and mengle all togither, and the pacient dinke of it in good white Mine, and incontinent he hall make water.

For one that is broke by reason of any traudile, either riding poste, on by any other accident or

The fast Armoniak and train, of eche of them two wices, and diepetrin Tinaigre the space of rrity, boures, and displace it by the wro, in that it burne not: Then mire with it halfe an bace of pouder of Cipres, and halfe andnee of Ball, and make thereof as it were a Green. Arms it is, that these gammes ought not to be thosowing maken. And

if it be in winter so that the Cirane be to hard, put into it a dropps of makic, and then spreede it abrode upon the cupture or the place a broke, and chaunge it ones in source dates, and you shall see a meruelous operation.

Totake away the paine, and to beale the Gonte.

The a little whelp of a brake, that hath a while begon to lee, and the fattelt that you can ande, and skalde him like a Bigge, and take out the auttes and garbage at one of his fides: This bene, take pettles camped, with two unces of 152imffone. fours pelkes of egges, e four buces of turpentine, and incorporate all togither, and put it into the inhelpes belly folying by furely the hole for feare left the compolition though runns out: then roll him with a temperate fire, and receive the greafe that cometh of him and anoint the place of the Goute with it : for it mill bring great eale, and ceafe all maner of convultions of the linewes of mulkles, and paine of crampe that male be felt in a manne with this remedie many baue not snelv eafeb the paine of the Sout, but baue alfo healed it's put it cleane awate. Also for the like effect. Take a newe pot, and fill it halffull with oile, & the other half with good white wine, a put some Bettles into it the which you hall feeth, and lais them as hote buen the place as the pacient can endure, & in thife al thaife bung this, the goute thalbe cleane daine ainay. to two frainft the bote Conter had anished worlding

De almuche as there is two maner of goutes, the one fiore and the other roll, you shal make this medicine following for the roll one, take the intee of great rellins, e sugar rolat of eche of the intee, with sugar made with Buglose, sue buces of Disprini solution, an unce of Resharderi election unturally all these thinges together with a Julep of Allosettes, a make there a composition, of the which

201

them.

meetet

their t

mojod

ent.f

bywa

inconi

el con

isab

nelle

offith

therit

stration

to putti

and for

of mai

is mal

walh

mas b

and in

3ndfB

/ to the

of it

you hall take halle an buce enery mooning an houre befoze date, and in thost space you thatbe healed.

erai

DAL

OMs

1111

Dill

18,

Ameruelaus and very good water for diners in

firmities and difeafes. ake an unce of frankeniens of the male kinde called in latin Olibanum , & almuch of Sarcocolla. fire unces of Aloe spaticum, good and cleere hony, the trice of Blantain, white Rofen, of eche of thefe three buces, t Campe them al wel togither, emingle them. This con, put them into a great bellet of glalle meete to diffil in, well closed & luted about, and biffill thefe thinges in a libech as we baue befoze beclared. bolding the recipient close buderneth wel lutes roube about the month, to thintent there may no breath go out, & giue it a flowe fire , that the matter mount not bplward: fog it would marre, if pon made if not befced incontinent, in weating the mouth with river, well, o; conduite water. And this water that commeth out is a wonderfull water for all the infirmities & weak. nelle of the members : for I have feene the experience of it ppo a pong maide that had bloke her arme: whe ther it were that ic was not wel ozeff, oz by any other occasion, 3 know not, but with in four baies it began to putrifie and to rot, in suche wife that the philitions and furgeons would have cut it of: But by the coufelt of maider Beraphin, this water was laid to it (which is made in foure or fine poures;) t after they had well walhed and rubbed ber arme, and the bandes that the was bound with at, in laiping it brothe broken place and wounde, the was cured within feine daies after. Indibilling this water you must budersand that at the ende it chageth colour, and than you mun thance the recipient, bicaufe the lafte would marre the firt which is very good, & having ended your ditillation, you thall take by the lies, of the gomme whiche bath no leffe bertue the the water. And if you make poudet of it, it will be good for putrified wounderen For M. S. Blow Hill

\$56.10%

For one that can not fleps nor take his neft cieben ... for paint in the bead on other like caufe,

Take offe of violettes with the yelke of an egge. e homans milke, as much of the one, as of the other, and hanting mengled all togither, make thereof a platfter, and late theither byon bis forched be boon his eyes, and the paine thatt ceale, and delire of deepe hall come open him.

To confolidate and close up the chappes or chinkel

Ake Bonnpand, the drie marrow of a Bogge, and mingle it togither heating it a little at the fire in a little potte, and fo anoint pour lippes inithites or recharge outstance, and record of the copy become

N water to Roepe the Bandes delicate and fofts

世祖

andp

getle

pour

man

Ake imall Limous, orie figges, and the roote of Enuls campana, almuche of the one as of the of ther and make them bery fine and small: then put to it a handfull of fooden lubeate, & feeth if with à llaive fire in one parte of vinaigre, and two partes of tlust of fountaine water, and lette it feeth a little. and then take it of, and keepe it covered that no oute come infort. Mathe your face with this water oftens times, and you thail fe a meruelous triall of it.

I am a specific water and of finall colt, for to reaste and the a many face, and to keepe it in one flate almaies.

Ake the Course of Drenges, incarnation Atol les, the floures of thomes as muche of one as distributions since tofthe thomes which must detens fright matter and epog all diffiled to atthers lesherije water of them induct is very precious. Mille Market the marinkles of the face.

Ake an olde Capon, and pluthe of his fethers, and cut him a long the backe, and ozelle it as it mersio exterestiventill him dulpos little pellow . 13 . 33 Limons

egge,

of the

make

ched

īge,

the

be of

with read

elle

CHE

Mail

Hoi

119

But

et:

ers,

Einouseut very small, and the fenell seede, and put all this togicher in a limberk with a moderate fire. And than walk your face with the water that come meth dat of it, and the weinkles will go awaie.

Tomantaine and keepe the face without wrinkles.

Ake a hewe fire pan of iron, and sette it on the fire, and whan it is very hote, spainkle it with good white wine, and so partume your face oner the lunche of it, and than wipe it with fine white linen clothes: this done, set the pan byo the fire again and a little Wirrhe byon it, and so persume your face again over it, and in the meane time keepe your selfe coursed so that the smoke may not go alway from you. This done vinde, by your face in some linen clothes and so goe to bedde and seepe. And this you must boe ones in swetche dates.

To beale as wollen face, and shat is burt or mare red by reason of some strange skorching, which onely chaunceth whan the subline is not good.

Ake the luice of Barba loub, in English soingreene, and rubbe your face with it twile of
theile a date, you make voe the like with the
inits of Purcelane, but if your face were to
muche marred of putt, take rl. of l. pelkes of egges,
and put them in a friping pan opon a great fire, and
get some ofleour of them, wher with you hall anoint
your face.

To know whether the fublime begood or no, or bether it be made with arfenick;

Daue the wos you in the first chapteer of the first books in the first part of my secretes, the maner of subliming quick silver as it ought to be sublimed. Row so assumed as many menne have not this maner to make sublime: their must buy it ready make: and thersoze I thought it good to their you the meane Cl. is,

and waie howe to know whether it bee good 03 no, 03 whether it bee made with Arlenick; fozall the lube limes that are made with Arlenick, believe comonly the face, and make it fwell. Take therlose of sublime the quantite of a beave, and call it boon the hote coales, and if it be good it will burne, and will make a blewe flame; but if it make any other colour, it is not good.

To take letters out of Paper.

Ake Salvierum, and blews Aftrioll, a pound of ethe one, and diffill them, then take a sponge, and weate the letters with the same water, and they will casely go of. Also so, the like effect, take you ber of white bones, and two unces of platte, thampe it very small, and mingle theim bothe togither, and temper it with the yelke of an egge, and anoint the letters with it, and let it so die, and then scrape them with a pen knife, and the Paper will remaine white.

mith!

forto

fed, al

mete an

plo bul

To renewealdo and worne Letters.

Ake Balles, and framps them a little: then late the a fliepe one date in good white wine. This done diffil them, and with the water that commeth of them, you hall weate handomely the letters with a little cotton, they wilbe freshe a news, again, in such wife that you may easily read them,

Tomollific or to make fofte luorie and hones to worke what thing on them or with them.

Ake throng binaigre, and Sage, and boile the Juste and the bones, in it and thei wil be fost. Also so, the like effect, take blewe Aitrioll and salt prepared, and all being made into a powder verie fine, diffill it, and keepe the water of it, and than late your Juste and bones in it, and leave theim to half a date, and they will be soft: Then put them three dates in the suice of Beetes, and thei will be tender, so that

you maie make of theim what you will. And whan you wil harden them againe, lafe the in firong white Ainmigre.

1021

he a

s Het

18 00

ans

Hips

and

t the

hem

ill.

OM

the

SMS

n,

ethe

left.

and

erie

laic

alfa

To take out the markes that are somenly made in the faces of Sclaues, for to knowe them, and also suche as many men varrie upon their bodies, for divers causes.

For one that is frong with a Scorpion.

Fyou can get the Scoppion that did flinge you, in cutting of his feete and his taile, and letting him die voon the place where he plickt you, he will drawe all the benim unto him. Any other Scoppio wil do the same being brused between two stones, and putting to it a little Sage and salt. Also so, the like, let three or soure droppes of a greene figge sal in or upon the wounde and the benim will not abide.

For one that is stong with waspes, or Bees,

Mampe Pallowes, and late theim open the place where he is flong, or els take fles flamped with a little durt.

TY ban a man is sutched or poisoned of a spider.

Eake

Abe the Athes of the woode of a figge tree with fait framped, and lais it boothe place. Also take Pallowes, and feeth if and with the decodient of them weate the place, ozels with fea water.

For one that bath eaten toodes or the (petale that commeth from them, whiche is a deadly thing.

Ahe the patiet bomite, in giving him to brink fome oile olive with vinaigre tempered mith water . This bone, gine him to blinke often tipics after his comitting the best claret wine that can be getten, and two vammes of the rootes of rebies, cauling him to runne excellinely, for to take away the beauties of butufines that the benim caufeth hint to baue.

To beale cleft or kibed beeles.

Ane Wiagant, and Gelbanum, afmuch of the one as of the other, and make therofa pouder, them take news Mare, offe of Wioletten, and a little Boates fuet, of Dre fallowc, and melt it on the fires then put in the faide pouders and make of ali this an ointment, where with you thall anoint your beeles, and the will be hole incontinent.

To beale the cankre that bappeneth pon the yard of aman, or in the nature of wemen.

Ake an buce of rocke alome, and halfe an buce of verdegrife with smithes water; and put al in some vellell of glaffe, and feeth it two boures, then firaine the faid water, and kepe it in some kinde of bestell for to occupie at your needer . Agent and the state of the

To beale & foundred Horfe.

Ake an Dnion and Campe him:then fliepe him a good while in arong Ginatgre, then take the faio Onion thus flampt and imbibed with the Tiinaigre, and make the Hogle fwallows it doune; this done, cast the Uinaigre, wherin the laid Anion laibe

bught thingard.

lated into the ofetrels of the books, and be wall forthe Inith be cured. And road drawarre raise &

To kill ibe bottes la borfes.

45

Han I

Dig. the

bim

ann a

them

ittle

e an

iles.

Wd.

wice !

talin

ures,

kinge

e billi kette

Ake a good handfull of Agrimonie, and make the horse eate it earely in the morning , and then let hym tarie fallyng, and without meat. untill noone, doe this fower or fine dates, and Lo make to his cistes. be that be healed. des theingenes

"For a borfetbat cannot ftale, angulate dia total all

Jue hym to dainke hote water, that is moze then Jinke warms, and he thall fale. - vertherfame.

Fora borfe that is closed or prichte with in waffe.

ake out the naile, and when his foote is well madecleane, make alittle hole even unto the Jouicke fleibe, where the naile touched then fill it by againe with Rolen; and with aboute pron, melte some Pitche bpon it: This boon, laie fome Cotten bponit, and those hym well, and then feare not to rice hym after where you will, god a sile or to

Tomake a borfe to bane a good boofe.

Ake Dredung Jand temper it with Tinggre. and at night laie it botte voon his feete, and mappe them by in fame cloudes, to the intente that the heate mate kepe in', whiles it maketh his operacion, and by and by it will be a good hoose. strong grant of the property of the control of

Frenchen erli Merket in alleh der lare liter and of a rather course, and Latell me an

e mei , enggenefalenter i abile The state of the s

Foliffe,

DIAM WALL TO A COLUMN THE RESIDENCE OF THE PARTY OF THE P
make whele as clere as well water. Folio. 1
Will Might herie good Gong hite
In make armed as Wahled of pictures all and
To make armes of Tables of pictures alwaics bright thingng.
Tamaka blacka nuka kanta naad
To make blacke ynke berie good. 3bem pag.2.
AND THE BELLIEF DITTE.
AND THORSE VILLE DI WILLT LIBERT TO THE STATE OF THE STAT
To make white tethe.
THE LIBERT AND ASSESSED ASSESS
Mo take alvaie spottes from the face. wem pag. 2.
TOTAL OF STATE OF THE STATE OF
-Fras the famous 1981 1981 1981
The Above the Court of the Cour
To take smale little management of them.
To take a wate little repos pimples from annannes face.
Entrale a mater, that feketh amaie the spottes of
a type latte, and makein it faire and hair the and book
Poly the nambes and mauthe, that their channe week
WE WELL WIND LINE KERE IN THE PARTY OF THE P
SUCCEPTABLE IN THE FORM OF THE PROPERTY OF THE
AL SECTED TROUBLE THE FACE OF FREELINGS TO SECTION AND ADDRESS OF THE PARTY OF THE
To make a water that maketh the face white and
hinging. Idem pag 2
a major to make chase and a series pay. Ze
Tamakes kindere inhite to make the same idem.
Tomake a hinve of inhite to make the face faire, cale
de in Franche Blanchot and tage and form
THE TOTAL STATE OF THE PARTY OF
The state of the s
and the second of the course o
mout the bridge maner of the lame inhiche the
Domake an other Wildwichof that maketh the face
400 GAUGE MINIZERADEN INDERN
Tomake an other Wianches Subjeted and the
that is the best and the excellentest of al other. idem
To:

Constitution of the policy of

To take out the weinkles of the face. idem pag. 27
To make heare flacke in commyng foothe, or grow.
yng in a yong manne, as well on their beard as in
other partes. Ille Folig.
To make heare growe in energ place of g body, wher
pon will.
To make heares blacke. To make a water that will make the face redde and
gliffering. A day togot ancest and appeals idem.
Lodie opcolour heare.
To take awaie the enill favour of the breath, sident.
Do get awaie the heares from the ipe bowes, toem.
To die 02 colour all kinde of metall 02 Cone, into the
colour of golde, without golde. a dans idem.
For to make your or freele foft. Fol. 11.
To harden pron or feele. And the transfer and them.
Do make figgestipe quickly in a mendana foem.
To make hennes late egges all the winter. in ibem.
To make a glewe og patte, that holdeth as fafte as a
naile. The second state and a form.
To take awaie all maner of spottes ibem.
To cause that a womannes breakes ware not greate
or fwelling and the admin and form pag. 27
Do pourge honie Without fice, ganal anathemit
To denche the mentituall blood of women. toem. To kepe roles frethe all the yers.
For the lame. idem.
To take 02 distolar a boile of kernell in the grine, of
the wielding of a line we are in the marketoem,
To dieffe and trimme Dimes in one baie: 41 fol:13.
Mo preferue and kepe Beches or other fruit. 1 10em.
Do caufe merueilous deames. the form.
Do make a woman beare childzen. foem pag. 2.
To heale and cure hogles of the scabbe. 101 the toem.
To heale the kynges euill, a deseale called in Latine
Strama. Angadalla carra a angling ident.
To make one that is poisoned, to bomite the polion,
F.H. Ao

miles m. 2. 2. 2. 10 m. n. of sesting

Long the transmitter

Jed: 6th

Tol. 6 th

To make a candell that cannot be put out. frem,
To make a candell of ice to burne Fol. 15.
To make that fruide shall take what forme or facion
. Mist in the fire.
you will. Do make that rootes thall have what forme you
Molli.
For to write letters byon a mannes body or face, that
Their refire terrers of an a mantier and by late that
thall neuer be rubbed out. idem. pag. 2.
For thesame, but some what casicr. idem.
To make one haue a good membale. dem.
To make that no dogge thall barke at you. Fol. 17.
To make all thynges feme blacke and greene in the
antgot., angsa sa manawa an an ang ang an incin.
To die heare into a grene colour. foem.
So dzeste oz to kepe freshein Somer. Ident
To make an inftrument called Conterium, where with
fores are burned, whithe shall raise the fkin with
out any grief oppain. It idem. pagi 2.
Domake fleele tut poon anit were leabe. ibem.
Lomake redde vnke.
For the lame, and eatier. Lauren fol.19.
To make bones foft, and an and an foem.
Do kepe Grapes freshe all the Minter. ibem.
Ma make Pelons o; Concombers ripe befoge their
featon com de la facilitation de la comitation de
To take single the balan remarks a cert. South and
To take awaic the holes of markes of the small Poc-
To make the handes white led a middle to them.
Mo make an odogiferous and floete Imellyng greafe,
that kepeth the lippes and handes, from chinkes
Mand coappes, and keneththem molde, e fofe, Foirt
Forniwers lucte called in Frenche and Italien Par
inem, in a latine Tomatum,
Make that files that not tour went as trouble have
and seath anner the same of th
EDBHEDE TIQUES Grenzalithe nere
For to make that Bomegranates Gall not ope. fo. 23.
10 2 FO1
3 02

For Electric State of State of

	inent.
Forto kepe wine (wete all the yere.	
For wine that will not kepe long.	tueth.
To cause that wine thall not be to ftrong. toe	m.pa.2.
To moke vineigre	idem.
or a make hings ger mith matte.	HIJERTY.
or a make hinstary with nerimed wine a 02 h	unctuar
(amarren,	icem.
To take amaie the laugut of the induitines.	of batte
faccion of the wine. god segenth designations	Fol.25.
To make wine haue a good obour.	idem.
To make wine have a good obour. To make that Lekes thall be greate.	idem.
make table oleg of Bulneroms arowe in	a.teem.
or a make that all maner of coomare mail le	eth onics
blu .	idem.
or a hand groupe Hamers all the verea 10ell	1. BEG. 2.
or a make come to aroine areater then thei a	ire wont
to does divers grey suscappeanung confra	ibem.
To make that fruides thall not rot bpon the	tre.ideni
To make letters that cannot be read, bnieffe	the way
per be put in water	ipem.
To make letters that cannot be read, but at t	be.fo.27
To make that Aqua vite shall receive all the	bertues
and frength of medicines.	inem.
To make that a woman shall eate of nother	ag that
To make that a woman than eace or noting	inom
is fet byon the table.	er (bem
To make oile of roles, oz other odoziferous h	not este
To make that the Pothes and bermine shall	Hat sate
noz destrote clothes and appareil. iden	n.pay.zo
To make that wilde braftes that not hurt you	de incitte
Forto be affured and fafe from ferpentes.	incill.
To take awaie the pain and gricf of the gout	e.10.29.
For to fee wilde beades in a dreame.	loein.
	idem.
Wante an horizograme, that thall have in	ang and
divers abourg and fauours.	loein.
To make an apple of valitual pronokery. Ive	mi harre
To make a parrain moman peare chilozen.	Inguit
€.lty.	ALS THE
* *	

m. ioc. 1.2. in. ic., sem. on. ioc., sem. on.

Do make heares growe vpon a balde bebbe. fbem.
and make a water in a dieth of coloureth Conner in
LUCIE LUMIT REARING
To make oile of Brimffour.
To make oile of Bzimstone. foem. Fol.31.
For to make Borace. 1dem.
3"U2 to make c.02an.
To die vion into the colour of golde (nome no ment
3' PAID BEGRE VAUL HERRIT, SHO OR FOLKA OR GLAND AND AND AND AND AND AND AND AND AND
For to make a water, that will take out incontinent
letters from the naner
letters from the paper form. To take a spot of oile out of clothe stem.
To fianche the bleedyng at the nofe. Fol. 33.
To breake botches, impostumes, Cartarres, or fores
commung in the theote. (dem.
To take an yeon oz arrobus hed out of a wound. idem.
Homske that nouncehilden and out of a wound, idem
To make that young children, thall have no paine or
griefin their teeth. form,
Forto make a clere voice. toem.
Foz to fasten lose teeth. Foz the Emeraudes. foem. idem. pag. 2. idem.
For another hash his California,
For one that hath his fight troubled. 10em.
growth that is an anken a name of the same
For one that hath his coodes (wollen. foem.
AND HIGHE G WILLIAM INSTIG MONT to have been been been been been been been be
· LE DEGLE IBITAES ALIC
EDW HIGHE LUCE V HATTING INGII MOR chivale on all and a
TO SELO MICHE O HIGHIPU DESTRIBUTE NICENA
and munt a municipal hears (nilaton althoughtes)
" utwates addied being the help remaking the
THE PARTY OF THE P
childe, that cannot be deiting, to dying roozthe her for to make teeth that reaches to them. pag. 2.
A remedie for the fallyng ficknesse. foem. Against the plague. foem.
Againu ine plague.
For the same. som. pag.2.
<i>fo</i> ₂
3 %

Follows Arem Congress of the C

#02 the putrefaccion of the teeth. frem.
For the pufrefaccion of the treth. foem. For the Kinkyng of the breath, and to make the treth
inhitensionalidat and think think of the fill of thomas
A mater to make cleane teeth. foem.
A water to make cleane teeth. An other water to whiten teeth. Fol. 39.
To take awaie the smell of Barlike, Leskes, 02. ibem
A principall remedie for the fire or lare. 10cm.
Forto make that heares shall not growe, form.
Averie profitable reamedie for the hardnesse of wo-
mennes breakes, after thei be brought a bed, idem.
For Apoftumes, Botches, Cankers, or other Swels
lynges. 'toem.pag. 2. To make twomennes milke encreafe. 'toem.
To knowe whether there bee any water in the wine
. no. no. edia odici edicici de coi guaranti aftemi.
To make binaiger. idem.
To make date binaiger, whiche male be carried wher
a man will. fun , titus and and arme to ach foem.
An other composicion for thesame. fol. 41.
To make role vinaiger bery (wete and odozife. idem.
To make binaigre of graine. idem.
Appeleruacion in tyme of Pellitence og plague, and
against all benime of potion, and bityng of a mado
Dogge, wifte grouf to, bum and and Antagh . Otdem.
Again A flinkpng bermin called Puncifes, idem pa. 2
To pour ce coler and fleame. foem.
Aremedie to kepe flies from flethe ide foem.
To kepe fleshe all the sommer without corrup. fdem.
The knowne if a Melon be good. fol. 43.
To kill and deliroie fiees. Ibem-
To rive a botche, impollum, felon, og cattes heare, og
any (wellyng fore. salah and and idem.
An excellent walhyng for the teeth idem.
Lo makea baite for riner fifte. Mille ibem.
Aremedie that no kinde of herbes thall bee burte, 03
rozrupted by flees of lice. toem.
To drive awaie the Ainkyng vermine called pu. ide.
Lo ofthe awaie the amaging between cames put the fact
3.46

eth firement of the court of th

2.116 2.11016.
For to kill and deftrofe flies foem, pag. 2?
An other wate to kill and beftrofe flees. ibem.
For one that bath eaten benemous table of armine
theromes . good annels adam at idem.
Poz to coufite Dufferomes oz tabifooles, fo well that
a man maie eate the without any baunger. fol. 45.
A remedy against the finging of waspes 02 bees. ide.
To make women have a quicke and freadie polinorie
of their thildsen, and without pain, or at the leafe
BELLE HILLS. The state of the late of the state of the st
To take of wartes from the handes frem pag. 2.
3'03 the oldenterie of the fiemacke them
To faiten the gammes, and lose teeth form
Wo take awale the tothe ache
An other remedy for to heale the tothe ache
Do make heare growe
20 make heare blacke
20 Bill the Telozines in the teeth, and to take a ingle
the uthaphy of the teeth
To heale pulline and broken winder horfes libem.
To preferne a man from bomityng on the featitent.
A remedy against the bityng ordinging of ferp. ident.
For them that fpit blood. In the in the line idem.
A remedy against the wormes of yong chito. ibe. pa. 2.
A remedy for the flire or lare. toem.
For the runnyng of the vaine, that is to faie, for one
that cannot holde his water. idem.
For those that cannot kepe their meate, but bomite it
bp again continually. idem. To make that Antes, 0; Emettes thal not eat the fige
aes buon the tree.
ges byon the tree. To make hore heares blacke
To make hoze heares blacke toem. For the toth ache
To destroic life and other small beastes, that doe wast
and defire the herbes in garbens
100 POSSIDOY IN DEBINERE
Againg the Kinging Scoppions ibem.
EI .

A remedy that the Sunne shall not	hurt rou.	hinvnice
by on your hedde, when you go a	Inviourne	o. inem.
A remedy for the hoarlnesse of the b	oice.	inone
A remedy for them that cannot pist	e thom	HOULD,
To make a batte to catche wilde 5	cela and t	hall . 7.
Duckes, and all other fort of fou	ecie, and p	Olloe
To make that Dagger Call and	ie.	icent.
Do make that Dogges thall neuer	vee madde	, and a
remedie for them if thei bee made	e, beyng b	itten of
madde Degges 02 Molucs		ibem.
ma mane idal men man unit bece bi	Troisble bo	. fa.ci.
A remedie to kepe Dogges from fle	25	ibem.
To pourge Dogges when thei be fi	cke	ibem.
Do heale mangte Dogges.	inem	nar 2
To take wartes from the handes.	200111	there
Do make the teeth white		ibent.
To take awate the paine of the fres		inenii.
For hym that is fong with a Salar		Incial.
For one that is using with a splin	nanoer.	FOL.53.
Fozonethat hath dzunke leches ozl	stone incks	rs.ide.
For one that is flong with the beaff	, called in	Latine
Pfalanx, whiche is a kind of Lizar	d called Stei	lio ide.
Fog one that is bitten with a madde	Dogge	idem.
A remedy for hym that is ftong with	fame ben	emous
DEMIL		them.
To preferue a man from poison.	Them.	nag. 2.
Ao diue awaie ali venemous braffi	es fro vonr	faent.
Against all poilon, either eaten o; b;	unke.	Fal.cc.
Against all peneme or posson		(Process
A remedy which Nicomedes bled, that	nanaifan	Mania
harte hym	no bonen	ibana
A fecrete of remedy, not to be fong o	F Greant 6	ivein.
A remedy not to be kiong of waspes	socuthern	is har 2
Tambe what mantitle of frame	of where.	100.
Mo make what quantitle of firong b	inaigre po	u. ive.
For one that hath eaten benemous	pulperom	es, 03
Manual and Control of the Control of		idente
Tadhooles To be affered and laffe from all 2003	cericand e	10
- characteristic	#	ol.57.
Against lightnyng and tempes		idens.
1.7	20.50	To
	Clark .	

To kepe that fruides thall not fal before the be ri. toe.
To keepe that Wefelles and other like bealles, thall
not eate no; destroie Poultrie. idem.
To make flare as foft as filke. ibem. pa. 2.
To heale the paine of the heode idem.
To heale lippes that bee clefte and full of chinkes, by
meanes of colde or winde. de de de dem.
To heale handes that beful of chappes, by cold. idem.
To grinde golde and aluer idem.
To make faire berdegrife after the nelve facio. fol. 59
An other waie briefer for to haue Herbegrife. idem.
To make a past 02 dowe of Amber, fo2 beades. fol. 61.
To counterfete perles that Chall seme naturall. idem.
To impgent medalles imbolled with djaga. ide.pa, 2.
To make a paste mete and good, to make all maner of
medalles of piaures in moulde. #ol.63.
To make medalles, and figures chaced and imbolled,
A with fithe glewer, and the country and a second to the country
Do make a Greene, Pellowe, Redde, and Blewe co.
lour without thicknes, to write with bpo. ide. pa. 2.
To make a pece of violet clothe to write or paint. ide.
To get oile out of Talcam artificially, and of his owns
frength. \$01.67.
To make that all mettall thall feme like Gluer. fol. 69
Foz to take moche fishe, and to make a light in the
anight. minnig in deline tollie in a Joem. pag. 2.
To make a Wirte Cone, whiche beerng weated with
spettle maketh fire. 2010 to the same of 50 fem.
To make hornishe mith Masticke, to late hunn naine
To make bernife with Patticke, to late byon pains tynges made with oile. The fol. 71.
To make that a white fkin fhall hane blacke fpottes
of the colour of a Leoparde of Panther, and allo to
make grafe heare blacke. form.
To make good oile of Dutmegges. fbem pag. 2.
To make parfecte oile of Spike. (denni
To make odoziferous ofle of Stozar 3133 Fol. 73.
To make an odoziferous offe of Bengewine. idem.
Le
(A)

To the state of th

To make good oile of Ladanum 3bent. pag.2.	
To make oile of Denge flowers idem.	
To make a parfume fodainly in a chamber where a	
acke man lieth and being and Fol. 75.	
To make longe and rounde parfumes to burne in a	
chamber ; in a series idem.	
To make a fine f fwete pouder of Cipzes. idem. pa. 2.	
To grinde ambergrise foz to putte with other Dags	
ges, to give them a good odour, and to make little	
markes and spottes byon beades. Fol.77.	
mathe and ipolics open orange. 3701.77.	
Lo make fine muscardines, white and redde. ide. pa. 2	
To make counterfaide Camphire ibem.	
To make the bearde growe, and to kepe that the hea-	
res fall not of and he althouse and ame on Fol.79.	
To get awaie the heare from what place you wil.ior.	
To make hoze heares blacke 30em.pag.2.	
To make white heare in the hadowe: without the	
Sunne, and thall bee come white and thingng, like	
Siluer. 2 grandige dies gewoods and a fol. 81.	
A softe dows of patte as it wer Fomatum, to washe the	
handes, and when the mouthe, nofe, lippes, 02 han-	
des dose chincke og chappe, and it kepeth the neihe	
fofte and twete. The about the sold test befold the	
White Bomatum, fine & l'wete for great, ibem. pa. ?.	
For those that have a flinking breath, bicause of the	
Comacke. sined usugate fol. 87.	
To make one have a good fromack, that bath a naugh	
4 tie one. agi ing egipt at got bibtod in Bing 3 Jbem.	
A remedy for bym that cannot keepe his meate in his	
Romacke, without vomityng. idem. pa. 2.	
To make a naturall white skin ibem.	
To make the fleihe og ikin faire and bzight Fol. 89.	
To cleare and make cleans the face from all money of	
To cleare and make cleane the face from all maner of	
(pottes. harring lammant lientel 3bem.pag.2.	
To take awais a ryngwozme, tetter, oz spottes and	
other markes, ozels a printe marke in the bodie	
by birthe. idem.	
p.tj. To	

dellin, 2, m. by m

,	
To take awaie redde rubies that grob	o in the face, by
	Fol.91.
To take of from the handes of feete, th	e hardnesse of
the fielhe, gotten by labour	Adem. uso 2
An other secrete to take awaie wartes	or hard Hothe
that growe betwene mennes toes	
Lo make letters of gold and filner em	dem.
To make a devile as armed as other	vouev. 3 01.93.
To make a deutle og armes, og other	inhudes, about
a Miolet,02 a Kole	3dem.pag.2.
Sope to get out all spottes of clothe	3dem
An other like secrete	Fol.95.
21H DEDEL HEE	Joem.
An other meanes de la	Idens.
An other meanes fo; spottes, of fatte, o	zoile Zdem.
To take spottes out of of Skarlate 02	Teluet , with
out hurtyng the colour	Adem.pag.2.
To take spottes out of white like or T	leluet in grain.
or Crimfon Meiner	Them
To take out a spotte of worke or walin	t. of a 707 allen
03 Linen clothe a sand it and the	Fol.97.
To refloze the colour to a cloth, that b	ath loft it in tas
kyngouta spottern end a lacousse	acy wast migs
A water to take all maner of spottes o	Sucial.
any colour see of a manet of the feet	at of thothe, of
Waxing a high Allies Contains Cons	Idem.
To dzine awaie Flies, Spiders, Scoz	pios, ansother
vermine from your bouse	Joem. pag. 2.
Against gnattes, whiche fting men in	the night. idens
A verie ercellent secrete fo; to take out	i spottes exhard
flethe by labour, called in Latine Ca	illum Fol.99.
To take oile og greafe out of a clothe,	of what colour
fo ever it be, without any droppe of	water.ice.pa.2
Balles of Sope for Barbers, of viver	s fortes and fae
noure the section of advantage and	Abens.
Mocounterfaicte all maner of greene	leanes, Inhiche
inaliteme narnrait.	fal tot
wo make paper voide or beaten Bav	er, and flamute
Paper for mouldes and holloweth	enges. Pol. 102
	Ta
66, 2	- ALL 13

To gine a faire glosse buto Pictures 03 Figures painted Joem.pa.2.
vainted formen and form.pa.2.
To make an other maner of grene water cleare. 105.
To take out a denife made in a moulde, with Blacke
Song. 30em.pag.2.
To make cleane the heares, and to date up the lineate
under the arme holes and additional adden.
To make Rofes, flowers, Gilliflowers, and of all os
ther fortes, white, redde, grenc, yellowe, and incare
nate, in thoat space Fol. 107.
To make Trees of all fortes to growe, whiche Hail
bapng foozthe fruide, farre greater then commons
Inthelage Adem. vac. 2.
To lotten and mollifie Dlines with Lye, in leffe then
eight houres Fol. 109.
To make a fracer that full The or colour all thinges
be it bone 02 woode Fol. 111.
be it bone 02 woode Fol. 111. A water to make teeth white Joen.
The true lecrete and maner how to make begoin tea
Azure, opeis fozall tutches op paragon. Also sop
to make Arong patte, forto incorporate the Agure
fione in it called Lavis Lafull, and to take it out as
main in his tyme. t when you thinke good. ide. pa. 2.
To make the vafte, lofter for beyonde lea agure. 113.
To purifie the oile of Lineseede for the agure-ide.pa. 2
Lye for to waihe beyonde lea aquire Fol. 115.
Hom the bessell aught to bee, wherein all the waters
are not that the asure is walked with. Ident. pa. 2.
The first e parte howe to know the vertuous, goods
neffe, and fignes of Lapis Lazuli, and to make
true beyonde Sea Azure moode parfedly and er-
pertip. al minigation in fair fair 3 Bem.
The maner bolne to prepare the fione Lapis Lafuli,
and to calcine it when you will grinds it. 3 ol. 117,
To get out the gold of lavis Lazuli, after it. ide. pa. 2.
The maner how to make the licour where with men
braie the lapis Lafuli, for to make beyond fea. 149.
p.ty. The

1, by of 1, 2, ... on 1, ...

The maner how to braie or arinde the lapis Lafuli be pon a pozphire Cone, the fignes of the. ide. pag. 2. The incorporate lavis Lafuli in the Arong, or other lofte, after that it is ground. Fol. 121. No get beyond fea aqure out of the paffe. Df what colours the agures are, when thef come out of the paste, 03 what signe 03 token thei shelve. 125. The maner how to walke, and purifie the Azures, as fone as thei are gotten out of the paffe. idem. pa. 2. To purific parfeally the Azures, with the yelkes of Dennes egges The maner how to fraine the Agures , after thei bee purified, made cleane and wathed. To make blacke Sope for clothes, withall the fignes and tokens that it giueth & maketh in boi. ide.pa.2 The fignes that Sope giueth in feethyng, if it bee to harde og to foft, whether it be liquide og white. 131. To heale the skurfe. FOI.135. An excellent and a tried water for the fcabbe. fol. 139. A remedy for any burnyng or fhaldyng, either by fire og by hote water, og any other cafuall chauce, what so ever it be. Abem. pag. 2. To make pilles of Turpentine An Cleauarie of Perpram, that is to faie, a folutius Julep, merucileus good for the goute. Fol. 143. To make giltynges byon Leather, whiche hall feme like golde, and laiping theim byon filuer og glade, thall seme to be golde in deede. An experimented oile against poison. for the heate or burnyng of the brine. 3dem. pag. 2. A water of a merueilous cercellente bertue, to baying. again the light of the ives, to him that hath love it, o) is diminished by sicknes of any other accid. 147. To remedie og helpe bloodhatten ives, commyng by anp reume, flurion, og foche other like caufe. igem. To take awale the yellowe Januaile from the fale of every manne, to whom it is happened, by reason of the

an Clet modifi Against let the

notia Anount Tokill Foron

Forther Foron

Dotak Againd Amerus mine

Foron inth Tocor

the nate of the na

Tank Tank

by

13

Out

,25

1

ettr.

27.

18.2

eta

2.

M.

Ŋ.

by

the gall that is run & thed about the body the, pa. 2. To make come out of the eares, any thyng that is by chaunce fallen into theim, og hath purpofely been Idem. pag. 2. put in. For the toth ache state to the state that Fol. 149. To make an akyng tooth to fall out of hymfelf, with out any infrumentes of your tooles Toem-An Cleanarie for the hed, whiche conferneth the memorie-cleareth the light, & conforteth the. ide. va. 2. Against the pilonesse or valonesse of the bedde, and to let that the heares either of the heade or beard, that fige 4 ablu fill i bos bieter Zdem. pag.2. not fall of. An ointment to cure the fkurfe Fol. 191. To kill lice, and nittes in the hedde Joem. For one that can take nothing at the mouth, or els to make him go to the Roole, to sweate wel. ide. pa. 2 To beale those that have the disease of the splene. ide. For the pain of the fide, or the Colike 3dem. Fol. 153. Foz bem that cannot ville For one that is broke, by realon of any tranail, either ridyng polle, 02 by any other accident og chance. ite To take awaie the pain, to heale the goute. ide. pa. 2 Against the goute to play county the late 3dem. A merucilous and bery good water foz diuerle infirs mities and diseases ada and Foz one that cannot flepe, noz take his reffe foz paine in the bedde, oz other like cause Joem. pag. 2. To consolidate and close by the chappes of chinkes of Adem. the mouthe. A water to kepe the handes belicate and foft An excellente water, and of imall coffe, for to wathe a mannes face, to kepe it in one fate alwaies. idem To take out the wainkles of the face Zdem. To maintein and kepe the face without wainkles. 157 To beale a (wollen face, and that is hurts of marred by reason of some straunge skozchyng, which onely chaunceth when the sublime is not good. Adem. TE

Moknowe fwhether the fublime bee good of no.02. whether it be made with Arfenick To take letters out of Paper. 3bem.pag.2. To renewe old and woons letters. adem. To mollifie og make foft querte and bones , to wooks what thyng pon will on them, 02 with them. Toen To take out the markes that are commonly made in the faces of Sclaues, for to knowe theim, and alfo foche as many men carrie bpon their bodies, for bivers caufes Fol. 199. Fozone that is ffong with a Scoopion. ZDem. Fog one that is flong with Wafpes og Bees. Boem. Tahen a man is touched of poiloned of a fpider, them. Fog one that hath eaten Modes, og the fpettle that co. meth fro the, which is a dedly thyng. Idem. pag. 2. To beale cleft oz kibed beeles To heale the Canker, that happeneth bpon the parde of a man, og in the nature of a woman. Edem. No heale a foundzed hozfe Toem. To kill the wormes in boofes Pol. 161. Poza horse that cannot stale Abem. For a horfe that is cloted with a naile in Morng.ibem Do make a hogle to haue a good hoofe. 3bem-

Finis tabula.

CImpinted at London, by Ihon Ryngtion: for Picholas Englande. dem, ag. 2. de in. als sem de in als sem. als sem dem de in als sem de in. als sem de in.

